Amsterdam University
of Applied Sciences

TOWARDS A SUSTAINABLE AGRO-LOGISTICS IN DEVELOPING COUNTRIES

THE CASE OF COCOA'S SUPPLY CHAIN IN SAN PEDRO REGION/CÔTE D'IVOIRE

Abdel El Makhloufi

Miguel Mujica Mota

Dick van Damme

Victor Langenberg

Publication
Research programme Urban Technology
Faculty of Technology, Amsterdam University of Applied Sciences (AUAS)
Amsterdam, The Netherlands.

Authors
Abdel El Makhloufi (AUAS, Research group 'Mainport Logistics')
Miguel Mujica Mota (AUAS, Aviation Academy)
Dick van Damme (AUAS, Research group 'Mainport Logistics')
Victor Langenberg (Deltares research institute)

Design
Creja ontwerpen

Financing
This report is financed by the World Bank and is making part of the World Bank MDTF-SL projects.
The findings, interpretations, and conclusions expressed in this report do not necessarily reflect the views of The World Bank or the governments they represent.

Contact
Dr. Abdel El Makhloufi
a.el.makhloufi@hva.nl
Amsterdam University of Applied Sciences (AUAS)
Weesperzijde 190. 1097 DZ Amsterdam
PO. Box 1025. 1000 BA Amsterdam, The Netherlands
Internet: http://www.international.hva.nl

Rights and Permissions
ISBN: 978-94-92644-09-1
This publication is available online at: http://www.hva.nl/urban-technology
Disclaimer: Research Centre Technology, Amsterdam University of Applied Sciences, September 2018

TOWARDS A SUSTAINABLE AGRO-LOGISTICS IN DEVELOPING COUNTRIES

THE CASE OF COCOA'S SUPPLY CHAIN IN SAN PEDRO REGION/CÔTE D'IVOIRE

CONTENTS

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS **11**

1. INTRODUCTION **13**

1.1 Objectives and research question 14

1.2 Methodology and data collection 15

1.3 Limitation of methodology and data 16

2. THE ECONOMY OF COCOA PRODUCTION IN CÔTE D'IVOIRE **19**

2.1 Population and socio-demographic development 19

2.2 Macro-economic development 23

2.2.1 Economic structure and sector composition 26

2.3 The international market of cocoa 28

2.3.1 World production 29

2.3.2 Grinding, production and stocks 31

2.3.3 International prices of cocoa 33

2.4 Economic performance of the cocoa sector in Côte d'Ivoire 34

2.4.1 Producers, production locations and production 35

2.4.2 Export and grinding capacity 38

2.4.3 Export markets and trade partners 40

2.4.4 World cocoa prices and the farm gate price 42

2.4.5 Strong performance and great vulnerability of the cocoa sector in Côte d'Ivoire 45

2.5 Concluding remarks 51

3. THEORETICAL AND CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK OF LOGISTICS SUPPLY CHAIN **55**

3.1 Theoretical framework for studying cocoa supply chain and network 55

3.2 Conceptual framework for studying cocoa supply chain and network 60

3.3 Logistics of the cocoa supply chain and network in Côte d'Ivoire 63

4. MAPPING THE LOGISTICS OF COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN: EMPIRICAL STUDY IN THE SAN PEDRO REGION **67**

4.1 Socio-demographic and economic structure of the San Pedro region 67

4.2 Road infrastructure and accessibility to production location 73

4.3 The logistics of the cocoa supply chain in the San Pedro region 76

4.3.1 The weakest link in the logistics chain: the farmers 80

4.3.2 Key challenges at the upstream channel of the cocoa supply chain 90

4.3.3 Private buyers and traders: Powerful position in the upstream of the cocoa supply chain 94

4.3.4 Cooperatives: proliferation, weak position and weak integration in the logistics supply chain 95

4.3.5 Road freight transporters: inefficient, costly and unreliable 100

4.3.6 International exporters and processors: high concentration and powerful position in the logistics of cocoa supply chain 108
4.3.7 Logistics services companies/forwarders: last-mile logistics services 113
4.3.8 The port of San Pedro: a key actor in the cocoa supply chain and international logistics networks 117
4.4 Conclusion 127

5. CONCEPTUAL DESIGN AND FRAMEWORK OF COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN SIMULATION MODEL 131
5.1 Introduction to current approach in supply chain modelling 131
5.2 Discrete Event Systems Approach 132
5.2.1 Description 132
5.2.2 Fields of Application 133
5.2.3 Pros and Cons 133
5.3 Methodology for Supply Chain Simulation Modelling 134
5.3.1 Development Phase 136
5.4 Software Tool 143
5.4.1 SIMIO Simulation Program 143
5.5 Development of computer model 146
5.5.1 Cluster development 147
5.5.2 Inter-arrival time per Region 148
5.5.3 Share of the Raw Production 149
5.5.4 Check Point Implementations 150
5.5.5 Emissions 151
5.5.6 Final Model 151
5.6 Verification and Validation 153
5.7 Experimentation and Scenario Analysis 153
5.8 Conclusions and Recommendations 160
5.8.1 Recommendations 161

6. SERIOUS GAMING FOR SUSTAINABLE LOGISTICS, SUPPLY CHAIN AND PORT DEVELOPMENT SAN PEDRO 163
6.1 Introduction and Concept 163
6.1.1 The Port of the Future gaming and training tool 163
6.1.2 Port of the Future: Conceptualisation 164
6.1.3 The Three Pillars of Sustainability: People, Planet and Profit 167
6.1.4 Figure 6.4. The People, Planet and Profit (PPP) concept. 168
6.2 The Serious Game 168
6.2.1 Introduction and Target Audience 168
6.2.2 Aim of the game 169
6.2.3 Game Procedure and Rules 169
6.2.4 Figure 6.4. Visualization of the game procedure Port of the Future Serious Game. 170
6.3 Scientific Background 172
6.3.1 The Building Blocks of PPP: Indicators 172
6.3.2 Ecosystem Services 175
6.3.3 Calculation of PPP and Bank Values in each Round 176
6.3.4 PPP and Individual Indicator Scores Determination 177
6.3.5 Port Development Measures 177
6.4 Serious Game finalisation 180
6.4.1 Adaptations 180
6.4.2 Presentation and hand-over 180
6.5 Follow-up and next phase 180
6.5.1 Workshop Design 180
6.5.2 10 steps recommendations 181
6.5.3 The feedback loop 184

7. CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS 187
7.1 Recommendations 190

REFERENCES **201**
APPENDIX **205**
APPENDIX 1: LIST OF INTERVIEWS **207**

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 2.1 Population of Côte d'Ivoire, by age (1970-2016)
Figure 2.2 Occupations by region (men) (2012) 22
Figure 2.3 Real GDP growth of Côte d'Ivoire vs. sub-Saharan Africa: 1980-2018 24
Figure 2.4 Private consumption (current national prices), investments and public/government consumption (1960-2014) (current national prices). 24
Figure 2.5 Export and import goods from 1960 to 2016 (in current US$) 25
Figure 2.6 Expenditure and revenues: 1960 to 2016 (in current US$) 26
Figure 2.7 Repartition of firms by sector, 2012 27
Figure 2.8 Total value added by sector: 1960-2016 28
Figure 2.9 World cocoa production and yields: 1960-2015 29
Figure 2.10 World cocoa production by region: 2011-15 30
Figure 2.11 Top ten exporters and importers countries of cocoa, 2012-16 30
Figure 2.12 Top ten grinding countries of cocoa in the world: 2011-15 32
Figure 2.13 Top ten grinding, production and stocks: 2006-16 (thousand tons) 33
Figure 2.14 Changes in nominal and real prices of cocoa (LHS) and world production (RHS) from 2000 to 2016 ($/kg and thousands tons) 34
Figure 2.15 Total farmers and workers in the cocoa-coffee sector, by region (2014) 37
Figure 2.16 Total production and average yield (kg/ha): 1961-2016 38
Figure 2.17 Exports of cocoa, in volume (tons) and value (FCFA): 1995-2016 39
Figure 2.18 Export of cocoa derivatives (paste/liquor, powder/cake, and cocoa butter): 2012-15 40

Figure 2.19 Trade partners and markets of Côte d'Ivoire (2014) 41
Figure 2.20 Composition of transport sector in Côte d'Ivoire: 2000-2012 48
Figure 2.21 LPI score, Côte d'Ivoire: 2012 vs. 2016 50
Figure 3.1 Theoretical/conceptual framework for a sustainable logistics chain and network 56
Figure 3.2 Conceptual framework for studying logistics chains and networks 61
Figure 4.1 Population of Bas-Sassandra, by prefecture/sub-region (2014) 70
Figure 4.2 Number of households by prefecture/sub-region (2014) 70
Figure 4.3 Type of jobs in south-west region vs. Abidjan (2012). 72
Figure 4.4 Logistics of the cocoa supply chain in San Pedro, Côte d'Ivoire 78
Figure 4.5 Surveyed households in the district of Bas-Sassandra by department 79
Figure 4.6 Cocoa producers/farmers by department/region (2014) 80
Figure 4.7 Number and total inhabitants of settlements in the department of Bas-Sassandra 82
Figure 4.8 Age structure (left) and household size (right) of cocoa farmers in the Bas-Sassandra district 82
Figure 4.9 Farm size in the San Pedro region/Bas-Sassandra 83
Figure 4.10 Average labor force (paid and not paid) in the cocoa sector in the San Pedro region 86
Figure 4.11 Expenses of fertilizers, pesticides and seeds by department 87
Figure 4.12 Reasons for rejecting credits to cocoa farmers 88
Figure 4.13 Median income/revenue per departments in the San Pedro region 89
Figure 4.14 Disposable income per day of cocoa farmers in the San Pedro region 90
Figure 4.15 Number of licensed cocoa buyers in San Pedro region: 2015-2017 95
Figure 4.16 Share of total cooperatives in San Pedro, by department and region (2015) 97
Figure 4.17 Distribution of the size of cooperatives by region (2015) 98
Figure 4.18 Composition of transport fleet in San Pedro (2017) 101
Figure 4.19 Trucking sector in San Pedro region, by department 102
Figure 4.20 Estimated delays (left) by distance (right) from/to San Pedro 105
Figure 4.21 Estimated costs of checkpoints from/to San Pedro. 106
Figure 4.22 Estimated total export by international exporters (2017). 110
Figure 4.23 Local grinding in San Pedro 112
Figure 4.24 Total monthly export handled by the six largest forwarders in San Pedro (2017) (in tons) 115
Figure 4.25 Estimated total storage capacity of warehouses of the six largest forwarders in San Pedro (2017) 116
Figure 4.26 San Pedro port traffic (thousand tons) 119
Figure 4.27 Exports from the port of San Pedro by product (2012-2017, in tons) 120
Figure 4.28 Share of cocoa beans among total exports: 2012-2017 (tons) 121
Figure 4.29 Waiting time of vessels at PASP (2016) 123
Figure 4.30 Average waiting time, quay duration (lift axis) and average turnaround of vessels at the port of San Pedro (2016) 124
Figure 4.31 Absolute waiting time and turnaround time of vessels at the port of San Pedro (2016) 124
Figure 4.32 Total number of vehicle movements from/to the port (2016) 125
Figure 5.1 Simulation Methodology 135
Figure 5.2 The Cocoa Supply Chain Model 136
Figure 5.3 Standard heavy truck used for transporting the Cocoa to the Port 139
Figure 5.4 The Level of Cocoa Production in Ivory Coast. 140
Figure 5.5 The GIS from OpenStreet.org for Ivory Coast 141
Figure 5.6 Network layer over the GIS map. 142
Figure 5.7 SIMIO Facility view. 144
Figure 5.8 Types and Hierarchy of Objects in SIMIO. 144
Figure 5.9 LINKS of SIMIO on the GIS map. 146
Figure 5.10 Clustering of Cocoa production in San Pedro. 147
Figure 5.11 Entities for computer simulation. 148
Figure 5.12 Checkpoints within the road network 150
Figure 5.13 Graphical aspect of simulation model of region of San Pedro. 152
Figure 5.14 Dashboard of simulation model. 152
Figure 6.1 Stepped approach in stakeholder participation process. 164
Figure 6.2 Comparison between traditional ports (left) and the "Port of the Future" (right) (Schipper, 2015) 165
Figure 6.3 The People, Planet and Profit (PPP) concept. 168
Figure 6.4 Visualization of the game procedure Port of the Future Serious Game. 170
Figure 6.5 The nine performance indicators of the Port of the Future Serious Game. 173
Figure 6.6 Coastal and estuarine ecosystem services of a port environment (Drennan, 2015). 176
Figure 6.7 The calculation of the PPP score and bank calculation for the next gaming round. 176
Figure 6.8 Measure Card Example. 179
Figure 6.9 Workshop methodology: Developing a sustainable supply chain (steps 1 to 10). 182

LIST OF TABLES

Table 4.1 State of Road networks in San Pedro region (2008) 74
Table 4.2 Exporters of cocoa derivatives in San Pedro 109
Table 4.3 Type and number of vessels movements in the port of San Pedro: 2012-2017 (abs.). 121
Table 5.1 Elements to be considered in the simulation model 137
Table 5.2 Characteristics of the Warehouses, Port and Grinders 142
Table 5.3 Vehicle characteristics 143
Table 5.4 Characteristics of the roads 149
Table 5.5 Checkpoint characteristics 151
Table 5.6 Vehicle's characteristics 151
Table 5.7 Design of Experiments for the Supply Chain Model 154
Table 5.8 Base Case Characteristics 155
Table 5.9 Simulated Results for Base case Scenario 155
Table 5.10 Scenario II Characteristics 156
Table 5.11 Results 156
Table 5.12 Scenario III Characteristics 157
Table 5.13 Results 157
Table 5.14 Scenario IV Characteristics 157
Table 5.15 Results 158
Table 5.16 Scenario V Characteristics 158

Table 5.17	Results	159
Table 5.18	Scenario VI Characteristics	159
Table 5.19	Results	159
Table 5.20	Summary of findings	160
Table 6.1	Steps game procedure Port of the Future Serious Game	170
Table 6.2	Overview of value scores and effects on measures with their performance under the PPP indicators	178

LIST OF MAPS

Map 2.1	Population density in Côte d'Ivoire	21
Map 2.2	Spatial distribution of villages, hamlet and settlments in Côte d'Ivoire	36
Map 2.3	Transport infrastructure and road network in Côte d'Ivoire	47
Map 4.1	Map of the district of Bas-Sassandra/Great region of San Pedro	68
Map 4.2	Population of the district of Bas-Sassandra	69
Map 4.3	Road network in San Pedro region	73
Map 4.4	Distribution of cocoa farmers and worker per department	81
Map 4.5	Cocoa production in San Pedro region, by department	85
Map 4.6	Road networks and main access roads from/to San Pedro	104
Map 4.7	Location of warehouses and processing factories in San Pedro	108
Map 4.8	Spatial location of Grinders in San Pedro	113
Map 4.9	The Port of San Pedro (PASP)	118
Map 4.10	Future expansion plans of PASP	126

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This report presents the final research results on the logistics of the cocoa's supply chain in the San Pedro region in Côte d'Ivoire. The research project is undertaken by the Amsterdam University of Applied Sciences (Urban Technology research group and Aviation Academy research group), in cooperation with the institute for applied research in the field of water and surface 'Deltares' and the Port of Amsterdam in The Netherlands.

The project has its focus on the logistics of the cocoa supply chain from the farmer to the Port of San Pedro in Côte d'Ivoire. The report specifies the evaluation methodology determining the focus and scope of the project, including the development of a theoretical and conceptual framework, a simulation model and a serious gaming model.
It presents the results of empirical analysis, based on the analysis of various data collected from the field and from interviews with various actors which are involved in the logistics of the cocoa's supply chain in Côte d'Ivoire, as well as the results from the simulation modelling approach.

We are grateful for the assistance from and support of the Dutch Embassy in Abidjan during our field research; especially Ambassador Robert van den Dool, Raïssa Marteaux and Joel Amani Kouame. Our thanks also go to the national Statistical Office of Côte d'Ivoire for providing us with the data on the cocoa sector in San Pedro region. We acknowledge the assistance of Jack Steijn in helping us to organize a workshop during the Chocoa Conference in February 2018 in Amsterdam.
We want to thank Eric Warners, Mark Hoolwerf and Roel de van der Schueren for their continuous support and valuable comments on this report. Also, we would like to thank Edith Petersen, research coordinator at Urban Technology for managing the project. Special thanks go to Sandrine Zahibe from the Port of San Pedro (PASP) for facilitating our fieldwork in the region of San Pedro.
We thank both the Port of Amsterdam and the Port of San Pedro for their support and encouragement throughout the process.
Last but not least, our deepest appreciation goes to all the people who received us and were prepared to exchange their ideas and knowledge about the cocoa sector during our fieldwork missions in Côte d'Ivoire.

In addition the authors acknowledge the financial support of the Worldbank Multi-Donor Trust Fund for Sustainable Logistics (MDTF-SL) for making this study possible.

1

1. INTRODUCTION

THIS RESEARCH MAKES PART OF THE MULTI-DONOR TRUST FUND FOR SUSTAINABLE LOGISTICS (MDTF-SL), WHICH PROMOTES SUSTAINABLE LOGISTICS PRACTICES IN DEVELOPING COUNTRIES BY FUNDING RESEARCH ACTIVITIES ON AGRI-LOGISTICS, GREEN SUPPLY CHAINS, URBAN LOGISTICS AND PORT-CITY DEVELOPMENT.

In the area of agri-logistics, the MDTF-SL aims to assist developing countries in strengthening food security and improving the competitiveness of agricultural exports through reducing logistics and food losses along the supply chains. Sustainable and efficient agri-logistics is critical to the economic development of many African countries such as Côte d'Ivoire. It boosts agriculture productivity and improves food security for the growing urban population. Furthermore, it also increases employment and reduces poverty. The development of efficient logistics supply chains is essential for improving the daily lives of the population, firms and sectors of the economy.

Côte d'Ivoire is a gateway to West Africa, boasting sizable exports and imports of agri-commodities in the region. The economy of Côte d'Ivoire is dominated by agriculture, in particular the growing of cocoa beans, the country's largest export. Côte d'Ivoire supplies more than one-third of the world's cocoa but processes only 30 percent of the total produced cocoa. This is because the market of the cocoa sector is highly concentrated and the bulk of trade and processing of cocoa is dominated by a limited number of international exporters companies. The entry barriers to this market segment are very high, due to the large volumes required to produce and export cocoa derivatives and large investments in specific types of equipment, storage facilities and transportation.

The cocoa sector is a major export earner in term of revenues, yet its production is still in the hands of aging small farmers with large productivity losses as a result of numerous structural problems and challenges, such as the existence of poor physical infrastructure (road conditions, storage facilities, energy, telecommunication), low use of ICT, high transport costs and high congestion, poor quality and increasing waste, as well as weak institutional infrastructures such as government support, sanction systems and weak producer associations.

More than 75 percent of the total cocoa in Côte d'Ivoire is produced in the south-west region, where the most fertile forest zones for cultivating cocoa can be found, especially the production zones of Dalao, Divo, Gagnoa, Soubré and San Pedro.

The port of San Pedro acts as a hub for the export of cocoa from the region to the world and as transit-port for the surrounding West African countries of Liberia, Burkina Faso, Guinea and Mali.

The port of San Pedro is considered as the main economic engine of the region and a key player in the logistics of the cocoa supply chain. Due to its geographic location from the economic capital city of Abidjan (350 km south-east) and its accessibility to a large hinterland, where the great part of cocoa production takes place, the port has attracted major international processing companies, international exporters, logistics services companies and other activities related to the agri-food and mining sectors (nickel from Biankoma and iron from Mont Klahoyo). From this perspective, the development of port infrastructures and its supporting logistics activities for the cocoa sector are very important to integrate the port in international logistics networks and to the hinterland, as well as improving the sustainability of the cocoa supply chain. This offers new opportunities to the port of San Pedro that may boost growth and mitigate environmental pollution, congestion and safety concerns.
However, one of the most critical constraints in the cocoa sector in Côte d'Ivoire is the complexity, reliability and inefficiency of the supply chain operations, as well as the lack of a multi-tier supply chain management of the flows of goods and information, both upstream and downstream along the value chain. The cocoa supply chain is often too long, dysfunctional and characterized by the proliferation of a wide diversity of actors, with a large part not performing any logistics or marketing function that adds value to cocoa sector, while taking a share of the benefits, e.g. market prices.

The farmers often do not have access to market information, finance, inputs and technology and their understanding of the quality requirements of the market is very weak. This translate into low productivity, low income, decreasing yield and hence the low competitiveness of the entire sector.

More broadly, the cocoa sector in Côte d'Ivoire faces major logistics challenges related to the structure and organization of the sector itself, as well as the configuration and management of the supply chain and network, which in turn is closely related to the economy, infrastructure, institutions, environment, socio-cultural and technological domains.

1.1 OBJECTIVES AND RESEARCH QUESTION

This research project focuses on the improvement and optimization of the existing logistics of the cocoa supply chain in Côte d'Ivoire, more specifically in the greater region of San Pedro. The development of an efficient logistics supply chain can only be achieved by integrating various aspects of sustainability, such as the reduction of waste and (greenhouse) emissions and increasing the effectivity of the supply chain in terms of cost-efficiency, transparency, speed and reliability.

The overall objective is to increase the efficiency of the cocoa supply chain in the San Pedro region by assessing its performance and identifying key challenges and bottlenecks at each segment of the cocoa supply chain, i.e. from the farmers to the port. The main research question is: To what extent can the logistics of cocoa supply chain and network in Côte d'Ivoire/San Pedro region be improved and optimized to become more sustainable and resilient in the future?

To answer this question, we first investigate the structure, configuration and functioning of the existing logistics supply chain and network. Second, the analysis will be oriented toward identifying the major's bottlenecks and constraints and their main causes at different legs of the supply chain. Third, based on scenario analysis from the simulation model and the results obtained from in-depth empirical analysis, we propose practical solutions for improving the effectiveness and efficacity of the logistics of cocoa supply chain in Côte d'Ivoire that balances financial profitability and societal and environmental sustainability.

1.2 METHODOLOGY AND DATA COLLECTION

The methodology used to investigate and analyze the logistics of cocoa's supply chain in Côte d'Ivoire is based on a variety of independent sources and methods.
First, the existing literature on the logistics chain and network of the agri-food sector – more particularly the cocoa sector – in developing countries and West Africa was studied extensively. All key empirical studies related to the cocoa value chain, socio-economic aspects of cocoa production and distribution, price formation, incomes and the logistics and transport of cocoa – more particularly the type and nature of constraints affecting the whole cocoa's supply chain (upstream and downstream) at different logistics legs of the chains and networks – were surveyed, compared and analyzed. This literature formed the basis for the development of the conceptual framework used in this research and it underpins the applied analytical approach in this study.

Second, besides statistical data, reports, studies, etc. gathered during the fieldwork, various interviews were conducted in Côte d'Ivoire (hereafter CIV) with key actors operating in the cocoa sector as well as other stakeholders from the government agencies, NGOs, unions of representing different economic sectors (transport, cooperatives), road freight transporters, cooperatives, processors and international exporters. The main objective of the interviews was to gather a maximum of information and data about the structure, functioning and constraints facing different stakeholders along the entire cocoa supply chain. Overall, more than 37 interviews were conducted in Abidjan and San Pedro during three fieldwork visits planned between June 2017 and January 2018 (June 2017 (two weeks); October 2018 (one week) and December 2017-January 2018 (four weeks)). The participants included international companies, exporters, grinders, transport companies and private truckers/transporters, cooperatives, logistics services companies (clearing and forwarding agents), NGOs, industry associations as well as different government agencies.

To capture the international processing companies and importers/exporters perspectives, several interviews with international cocoa companies were conducted in the Netherlands. The interviews were based on a detailed questionnaire listing various aspects of logistics of the cocoa supply chain, the structure and functioning of the cocoa sector, including socio-economic aspects, i.e. the spatial distribution of production, production, transport, distribution, market access, policies, strategies of development, etc. as well as institutional and governance structures.
The interviews lasted an hour on average, taking place at the premises of the interviewees. In some cases, telephone conversations and follow-up emails were used to either confirm information received or request further information/input. All transcribed qualitative interviews and supplementary notes were systematically coded and analyzed to derive themes and key messages from the interviews that could be triangulated with each other and other information sources (notably survey responses and in-depth case studies). To safeguard confidentiality and as a condition of ethical approval, all participants, organizations and place names have been anonymized because most of the persons who we interviewed did not want to be explicitly mentioned in the final report.

Third, a dynamic simulation model and serious gaming model were developed by the research team, based on the data and information gathered from the fieldwork. The applied modeling approach serves as a decision support tool for driving decisions regarding policies that positively affect the performance and productivity of the cocoa supply chain. The simulation model is a high-level discrete-event simulation (DES) model that enables flexibility, transparency and increased awareness of the decision-making process.
In a discrete-event model, it is easy to model a sequence of steps and characterize the objects – called entities – flowing through the model. Therefore, discrete-event simulation is extensively used in the domain of modeling logistic systems. In particular, this approach fits perfectly for supply chain networks since the processes involved qualify for the aforementioned characteristics. The advantages of applying the DES approach are that: (1) it allows easily defining a stochastic model and performing Monte Carlo simulations, taking into account the intrinsic risk and uncertainty of real systems; (2) each model entity is well identified and characterized by a number of attributes whose values may change when some specific events are executed, whereby we can examine the status of each model entity at each time step of the simulation, gaining a better understanding of the evolution of the process during a simulation run; and (3) DES models can be used to understand how a system will behave under environmental extraordinary conditions. For example, such a simulation could help management to understand large increases in orders, significant swings in product mix or even new client delivery demands.

Besides the simulation model, a serious gaming model for sustainable supply chain development is developed by the applied research institute 'Deltares'. The development of the simulation tool has two objectives: (i) to develop a serious game tool to be used in stakeholder debates concerning the port development strategies and their impact on the region and the port's hinterland; and (ii) develop an educational approach for the port community and stakeholders in the cocoa supply chain in which different aspects of a traditional port-supply chain versus future requirements are showcased through collaborative serious gaming. The overall aim of the serious game is to create an awareness of key stakeholders and gain support for a more sustainable development approach of the port of San Pedro and its connections to the hinterland. This includes socio-economic developments, the natural requirements of ports and supply chains and insights into the impact of the sustainable growth design and underlying cause-effect relations.
The serious game is based on the outcome of the planned field studies as well as the DES model scenario output, whereby the complexity of port and supply chain development can be integrated with fundamental natural and socio-economic knowledge developments. The San Pedro Port of the future serious game applies a fictional but realistic environment based on three pillars of sustainability indicators (people, planet and profit): (i) traditional and modern port and supply chain development scenarios are compared; (ii) the game applies a realistic environment, autonomous scenarios, a set of measures and a qualitative set of indicators for safety, economy and the natural environment; (iii) effective operation with possible cost savings through reduced investment and maintenance cost can be implemented for the short to long term of 20 years; (iv) in negotiation, collaboration and reflection on policy decisions is part of the role play; and (v) the serious game contains simulations that involve knowledge of measures on the socio-ecological system, the vulnerability of the environment, nature values, social and cultural aspects as well as economic growth.

1.3 LIMITATION OF METHODOLOGY AND DATA

It is worth mentioning that much research on development issues relies on data. Data and evidence are the foundation of an objective evaluation of the effectiveness of sectoral development policy. Data production is one of the most important functions of governments and sharing data for research purposes is essential to help policy-makers to develop policy measures of development. However, as the case in many developing countries, some government agencies in CIV refused to provide us access to their data (Cocoa Board (CCC), Ministry of Agriculture), perhaps for political reasons and/or quality concerns. More generally, the availability and quality of statistical data is a great challenge for researchers due to the lack of consistent and comparable data and the poor quality of data, especially reliable and up-to-date data of transport and logistics sectors. However, the very rich and extensive information on the production side of the cocoa sector that the micro-data obtained from the national statistical agency (INS) was very helpful in analyzing various aspects of production of cocoa at the farmer, household and regional level. Two different micro-data types were provided by the national statistics agency (INS): micro-data containing information about the total number of farmers and settlements at a very local geographical level.
First, both data was checked for collection errors, omissions and outliers. Subsequently, various variables from the household survey were calculated and converted to a uniform weight such as the conversion of the surface of land plots from m^2 and the acre to the hectare, total production quantities in different weights (number of boxes, bags, etc.) into kg and tons, etc. The two datasets were then cleaned and merged together into one single dataset at the household and settlement geographical level. Eventually, we were left with a dataset containing more than 34,000 surveyed individuals/farmers in the three departments of the Bas-Sassandra district and a dozen variables, including socio-demographic variables (age, sex, type and size of households, nationality and ethnic origin, number of men, women and children's, employment, incomes, expenditures per household and per head, etc.) as well as variables like total superficies of cultivated parcels, total yield, total production (in kg), production costs (pesticides, seeds, number of employees per year/hours per week, etc.), total seals, production loss (kg) and revenues, etc. (see results presented in empirical analysis, chapter 4). Based on this, the research team made a necessary trade-off between the breadth and depth of analysis, covering some themes in detail and others more superficially.

The organization of the report is as follows:
Chapter 2 presents a broad overview of the socio-demographic and macro-economic development of CIV and analyzes the world market of cocoa and the economic importance of the cocoa sector for the Ivorian economy.
Chapter 3 presents the theoretical foundations of the logistics supply chain and a conceptual framework for studying the logistics of the cocoa supply chain in CIV. This conceptual framework is then applied and discussed in the analysis for the cocoa logistics chains in CIV.
Chapter 4 presents the empirical analysis of the logistics of the cocoa supply chain in the San Pedro region. It begins with an analysis of the structure and a management of the logistics of the cocoa supply chain, the multiple actors involved in the cocoa supply chain, their role, position and function in the logistics chain. Furthermore, an in-depth empirical analysis of the entire logistics of the cocoa supply chain is presented, as well as the analysis of the type and causes of identified constraints and bottlenecks occurring at each channel of the logistic chain.
Chapter 5 presents an overall methodological approach and theoretical foundation of the simulation model.
The model specification, choice of parameters, data and hypotheses are discussed in this chapter and the results obtained from different scenarios are presented and discussed based on data gathered from the field.
Chapter 6 presents the theoretical and methodological approaches, as well as the main buildings blocks and components of the serious gaming model. The relevancy and possibilities of the application of the model in policy-making are discussed in this chapter.

2

2. THE ECONOMY OF COCOA PRODUCTION IN CÔTE D'IVOIRE

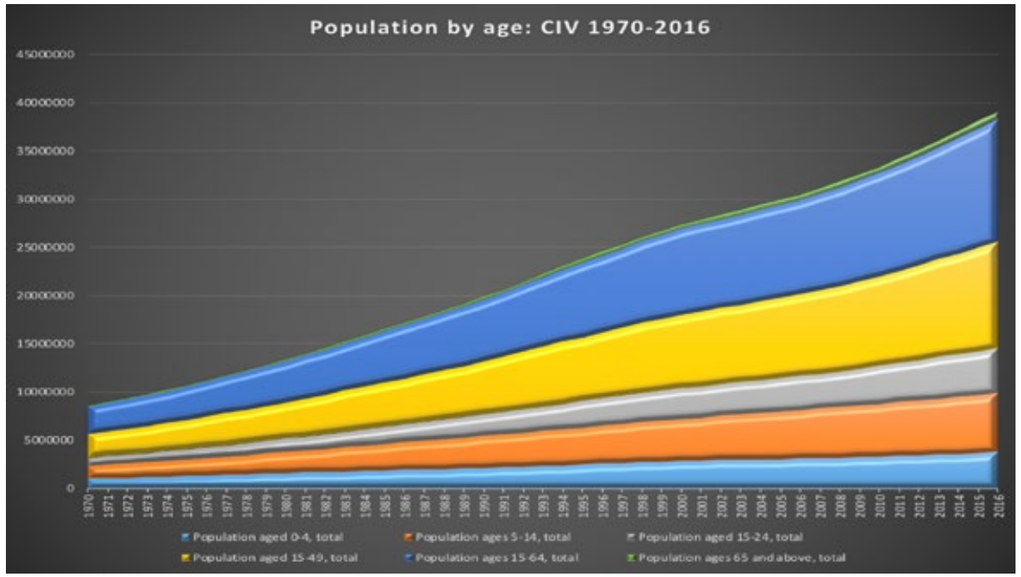
CIV IS LOCATED IN THE GULF OF GUINEA AT THE ATLANTIC OCEAN, BETWEEN LIBERIA AND GHANA TO THE WEST AND EAST AND MALI AND BURKINA FASO TO THE NORTH-WEST AND NORTH-EAST. IT COVERS AN AREA OF 322,463 KM2, OF WHICH 48.2% IS FOREST ZONE AND 51.8% IS SAVANNAH ZONE. THE COUNTRY IS FORMED BY THREE DIFFERENT CLIMATIC ZONES: (I) HUMID TROPICAL FOREST IN THE SOUTHERN PART OF THE COUNTRY; (II) THE TRANSITION ZONE TO THE NORTH COMPRISING FOREST SAVANNAH; AND (III) AN OPEN ZONE IN THE NORTH, COMPRISING VAST WOODLANDS, I.E. SAVANNAH. WITH TWO DRY SEASONS (DECEMBER-APRIL AND AUGUST-SEPTEMBER) AND TWO RAINY SEASONS (MAY-JULY AND OCTOBER-NOVEMBER) EACH YEAR, THE COUNTRY'S TROPICAL CLIMATE MAKES IT ONE OF THE MOST SUITABLE PLACES ON EARTH FOR THE CULTIVATION OF COCOA. THE TEMPERATURES ARE ALMOST CONSTANT THROUGHOUT THE YEAR, RANGING FROM 22O CELSIUS AT NIGHT TO 33 O CELSIUS DURING THE DAY, WITH PERMANENT HIGH HUMIDITY. THE NORTHERN REGIONS ARE LESS HUMID AND EXHIBIT HIGH VARIATION IN ANNUAL RAINFALL.

2.1 POPULATION AND SOCIO-DEMOGRAPHIC DEVELOPMENT

The country has a total population of 24.90 million inhabitants, of which 50.5% are men and 49.5% are women. 42% of the total population are under the age of 14 years, 31.2% are aged between 14 and 24 years and 63.1% are aged between 14 and 35 years. The average annual population growth rate in CIV was very high during the 1960-2016 period. The population more than tripled between 1960 and 1990, from a total population of 3.55 million in 1960 to 6.60 million in 1975 and 10.22 million by the end of 1985 and finally to 12.26 million in 1990.

In 2000, the population reached 16.68 million and sixteen years later 23.69 million. Projections indicate that the population will reach more 39.3 million by 2025, which is equivalent to an average annual increase of 3.6 percent. The population growth has been decreasing from 4.85% in 1974 to 1.8% in 2004 and 2.53% in 2017.
More than the half of the population (54.1%) lives in urban areas (22.6% in Abidjan alone, and 31.5% in other cities), and 45.8% in rural areas (2016). The percentage of illiteracy is high. According to the general population census of 2014, 56.1% of the total population are illiterate, including 49.3% men and 63.2% women. The rate of analphabetism is higher among the rural rather than the urban population. For example, the rate of analphabetism in Abidjan is 30.7%, while in south-west region – where most cocoa farmers live – it reaches more than 60%, at 61.9% in the district of Haut-Sassandra, 65.4% in San Pedro, 66.2% in Nawa and 69.1% in Gbôkle (INS, RGPH 2014).

Figure 2.1 Population of Côte d'Ivoire, by age (1970-2016)



Source: World Development Indicator (WDI), 2017

While the rural population decreased sharply between 1960 and 1980 from 82.3% to 63%, the share of urban population increased during the same period from 17.6% of the total population to 36.8% in 1980. This trend continued until 2009, when exactly half of the total population was distributed between rural and urban areas. Today, CIV has more urban population living in cities compared with the rural population.
The density of population nationwide is 70.3 inhabitants per km^2. The density of the population is higher in forest zone in the center and southern regions than in the northern savannah regions (north, north-west and north-east).

Map 2.1 Population density in Côte d'Ivoire

Source: Author, based on www.afripop.org, and Open Street Map (OSM), 2017

The high population growth rate is partly attributable to immigration from neighboring countries – mainly from Mali and Burkina Faso – as well as the high fertility rate and improvements in the health of Ivorians. However, the rate of fertility (births per women) has decreased from 7.3 in 1960 to 6.6 in 1990 and 4.9 in 2016. As result, the size of households has also decreased over the years, especially in urban areas.

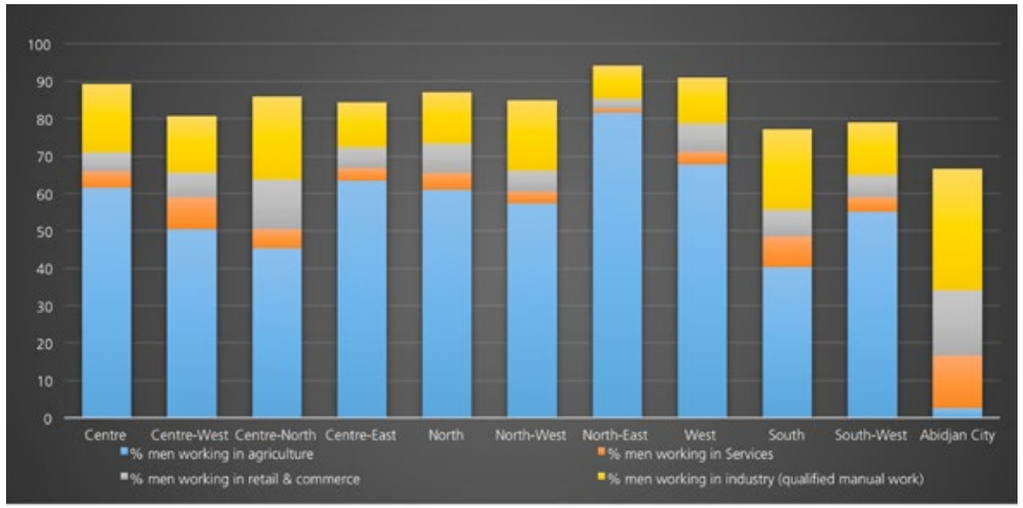
The living conditions of the population has significantly improved from 1960 onwards. For example, the life expectancy at birth has increased from 36.8 years in 1964 to 52.6 years in 1990 and 51.9 years in 2015. The death rate per 1,000 inhabitants has continually decreased from 27.7 deaths in 1960 to 13.9 in 1990 and 13.32 deaths in 2015.

The 2015 Living Standards Monitoring Survey (LSMS –ENV2015) indicates that poverty in CIV has decreased from 48.9% in 2008 to 46.3% in 2015. In the Human Development Index (HDI) of the World Bank, CIV is ranked 172th out of the 188 countries surveyed every year. Most of the population do not enjoy any social protection, and only 10% of the population has health insurance, e.g. employees of the private and public sectors.

However, poverty remains high in rural areas, where about 46% of the population work in agriculture. The poverty rate tends to increase from the south (25%) to the north (69%) and from the east to the west along the coast and inland (WB, 2015., p. 9). The differences between regions are also reflected by the distribution of occupations and economic activities.

With the exception of Abidjan – where most men work in the industry sector (32%), retail and commerce (17.4%) and services (14%) – the majority of regions are dominated by agriculture, with the highest percentage of 82% of men in the north-east region working in agriculture, followed by the west region (68%), center-east (63.4%), center (61.5%), north-west (57.4%), south-west region (55%) and the lowest in the south region (40.4%). Occupation in industry is well represented in the regions of the south (21.4%), center-north (22%), center (18.2%), north-west (18.6%), center-west (15%), south-west (14%) and less in the center-east and north-east regions (12% and 8.7%).

Figure 2.2 Occupations by region (men) (2012)



Source: INS (Population census 2011-2012)

The total labor force in CIV is estimated at 14.8 million persons, accounting for 62.8% of the total population. The unemployment rate is estimated at less than 7% (other studies report 2.8%, which is equivalent to 240,652 inhabitants).

Total per capita revenue decreased from 600 US$ in 2000 to 525 US$ in 2011, before rising again to 668.7 US$ in 2015. The average revenue of an employee is estimated at 197 US$ per month, which is equivalent to 97,266 FCFA. 67% of the population work in the agriculture sector and retail. The revenue of farmers is estimated at 39,612 FCFA per month (70.43 US$), and for retailers at 52,125 FCFA per month (92.60 US$). Employees in finance and modern industry – which represent less than 0.5% of the population – earn 2.3 million (4,089 US$) and 1.6 million FCFA per month (2,844 US$), respectively. These two sectors contribute up to 8.2% of GDP. In other sectors such as transport and communication, salaries can reach more than 150,000 FCFA per month (267 US$). These sectors offer jobs to 6% of the population.

During the last three decades, significant structural changes in the structure of the Ivorian economy in terms of shifting employment, capital and investments from agriculture to industry have not happened, despite the spectacular economic growth of the Ivorian economy in the 2000s. Between 2000 and 2016, there was a small shift of 3.5% of workers moving from agriculture to services, especially to low-productivity and informal activities in the sale and retail sector. According to the IMF (2016., p. 12), the transition of the labor force from agriculture to industry will have to occur "via" local agri-business industries producing intermediary or derivative products, such as the processing of cocoa and cashew, for example.

Since 2011, the government of CIV has started to pay more attention to the implementation of structural economic and social reforms (social cohesion) aiming to improve the macro-economic environment and achieve sustainable growth. The National Development Program (NDP) 2016-2020 was launched with the objective of improving the well-being of the population by reducing the poverty rate and fostering cultural diversity and unity between the population, structurally transforming the country into an industrializing nation, reinforcing the international and regional economic integration as well as enhancing democracy and openness. The total investment of the NDP is 3 trillion FCFA. The main targeted economic sectors are agri-industry, natural resources (gas, hydro-energy, etc.), manufacturing industry (metal, chemistry, etc.), consumption goods and light manufacturing industry. However, one of the main weaknesses of the Ivorian economy is its strong dependence on the cocoa sector, which is very sensitive to changes in the international markets.

2.2 MACRO-ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

CIV is the third largest economy in West Africa – after Nigeria and Ghana – and the second most export-oriented country in the region. The country is considered as one of the top economic performers in the region, with a nominal GDP of about 32 billion US$ (2015) and a weighted average GDP per capita of 1,646 US$ in per capita terms (AfDB, 2018., p. 6). However, like many West African countries, the Ivorian economy is vulnerable to external shocks (international prices of commodities and climate conditions) due to its dependence on the agriculture sector in terms of employment and revenues generated from exports. 64.8% of the land in the country is used for agricultural purposes and the sector accounts for 60% of total export and contributes to 25% of GDP (2015). Worldwide, the country is known as the world's largest producer and exporter of cocoa beans, as well as one of the main producers and exporters of coffee and palm oil.

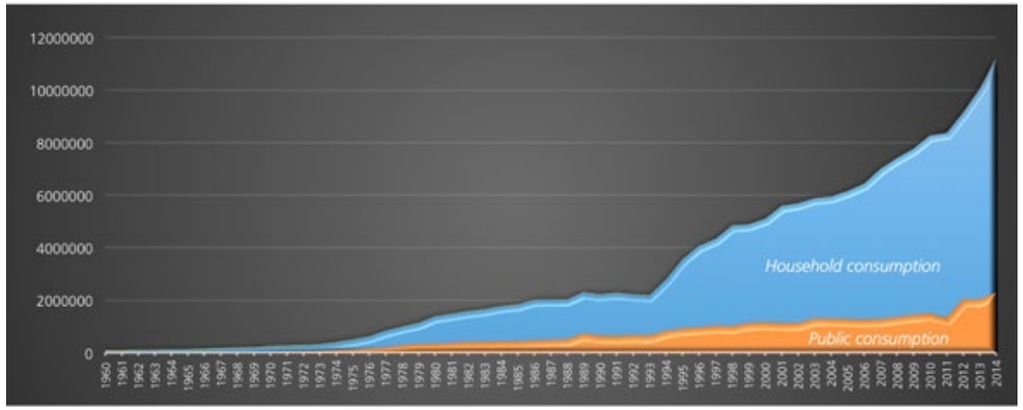
During the early-1960s and 1970s, CIV financed rapid growth through excessive external borrowing and positive terms-of-trade shocks, which later created a debt crisis (AfDB, 2018, p. 37). Furthermore, the Ivorian economy was affected as the relative boom period of high prices of commodities came to an end during the 1980s (annual average GDP growth in 1999-2007 was only +0.1%). Over the next two decades, as international cocoa prices kept decreasing, GDP declined on average by 0.24% points per year, reaching 2% in 2010 and -4.2% in 2011, due to the political crisis. After the political crisis (Côte d'Ivoire war) of 2010-11, the economy registered a spectacular GDP growth rate, reaching 10.1% in 2010 and around 7.5-9% during the 2013-17 period (9.3% in 2013, 8.2% in 2014, 7.7% in 2015 and 2016, and 7.4% in 2017). The per capita GDP rate decreased from 7.3% in 2012 to 6.2% in 2015 and 4.1% in 2017. The figure below shows the evolution of the real GDP growth rate between 1960 and 2017 compared with the growth rate registered by sub-Saharan Africa in the same period. CIV's growth rate of GDP was higher than the sub-Saharan Africa average during the 2014-17 period, which clearly points to the spectacular economic performance of the Ivorian economy.

Figure 2.3 Real GDP growth of Côte d'Ivoire vs. sub-Saharan Africa: 1980-2018

Source: IMF (2017)

However, the economic performance has been mainly driven by the private consumption of households, low inflation (around 1-2% between 2012-17) and the increase in exports, investments and applied reforms to strengthen the business climate. Private consumption in current prices has registered a continuous increase from 2.1 million FCFA in 1993 to 8.2 million in 2010 and 11.2 million in 2014. Even during the political crisis of 2010-11, private consumption increased slightly to 8.3 million FCFA.

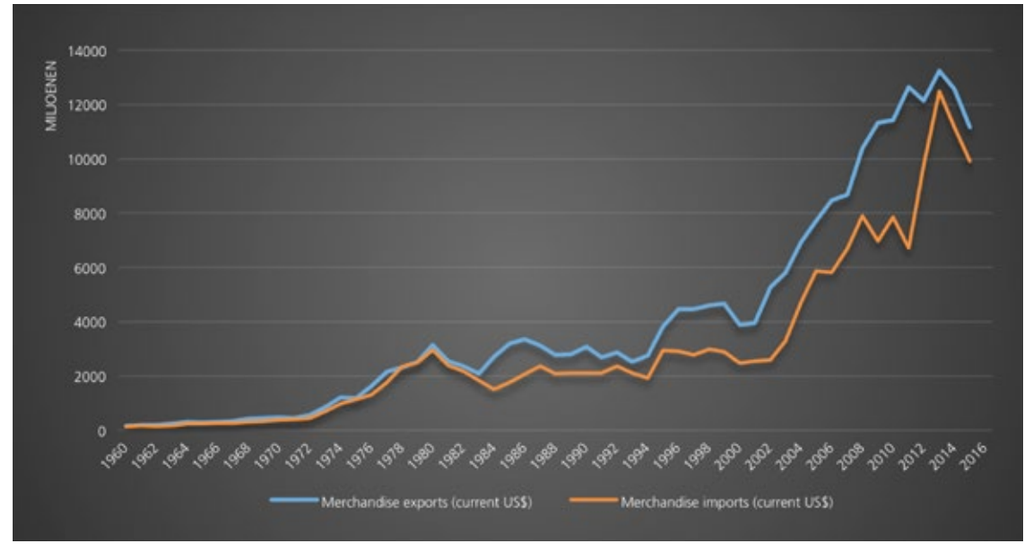
Figure 2.4 Private consumption (current national prices), investments and public/government consumption (1960-2014) (current national prices).



Source: Penn World Table, version 9.0 (2017)

Public consumption increased from 1 million in 1997 to 13 million FCFA between 2003 and 2011, before jumping to more than 20 million FCFA from 2012. During the 1980s and 1990s, the exports of commodities reached 2 billion US$ to 4 billion US$ (current US$). From 2001 to 2010, the export value of commodities tripled (from 4 billion to 13 billion US$). Exports were driven by the increased production of agri-commodities as most commodities prices in international markets decreased to low levels. For example, the percentage change in the prices of cocoa – the main export product of CIV – was 25.6% in 2014, 2.3% in 2015 and -7.7% in 2016. In 2017, the prices of cocoa declined by almost 30% (-29.5%), coffee by -16.6%, cashews by -7.5% and pineapples by -27% (IMF, 2017). This has resulted in liquidity stress and large fiscal and budgetary imbalances.

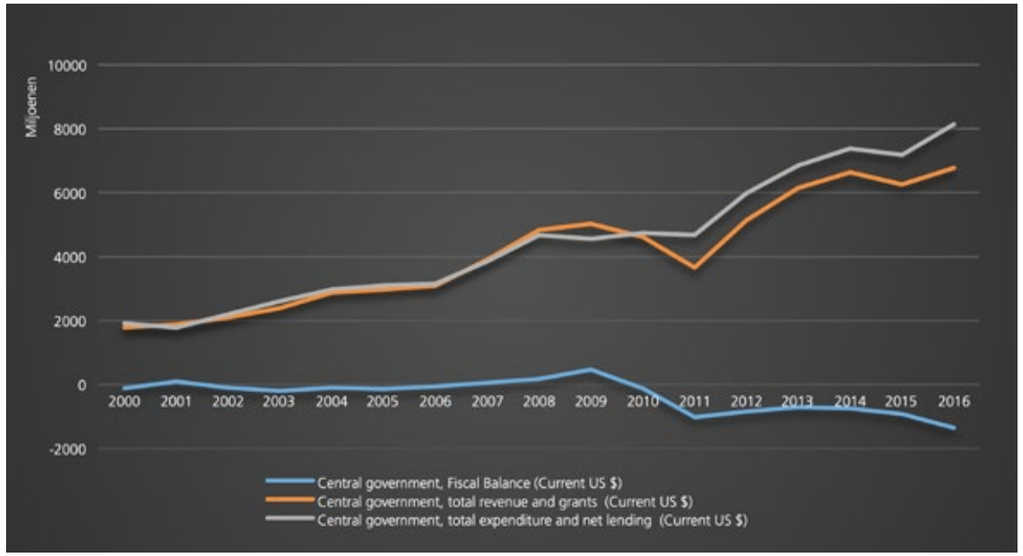
Figure 2.5 Export and import goods from 1960 to 2016 (in current US$)



Source: World Development Indicator (2017)

The negative overall fiscal balance – excluding grants – as a percentage of GDP has increased from -3.7% in 2012 to -5.4% in 2016 at -6% in 2017. The rising public debt leads to fiscal pressure and cuts in public spending, especially in social and infrastructure spending, which in turn leads to the deterioration of public services and infrastructures. Public expenditures – which are partly financed by external lending/debt – were slightly higher (on average 7 million US$ higher) than government revenues in the 2011-16 period. Public expenditures increased from 4.6 billion US$ in 2012 to 8.1 billion US$ in 2016, while revenues increased during the same period from 3.6 billion US$ (in 2012) to 6.7 billion US$.

Figure 2.6 Expenditure and revenues: 1960 to 2016 (in current US$)



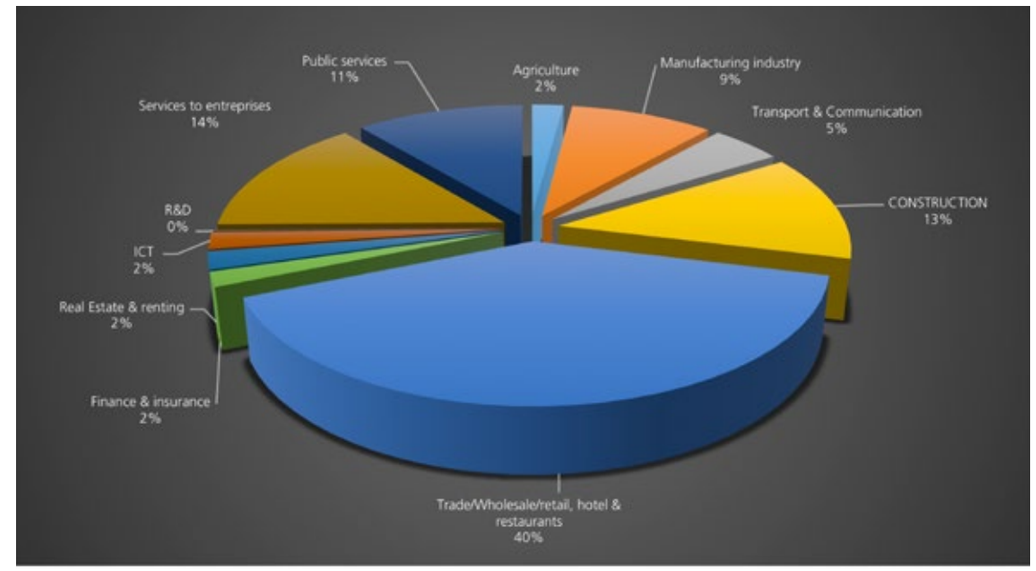
Source: World Development Indicator (2017)

The current account was in deficit between 2012 and 2014. The deficit increased to 2.5% of GDP (excluding grants) in 2014 from 1.8% in 2012, thus placing more pressure on the government to allocate scarce spending resources between economic activities and public services. The deficit was partly driven by a surge in imports of goods in general, as well as imports for public infrastructure construction. Indeed, as figure 2.6 shows, total import values increased from 6.7 billion US$ in 2011 to 12.4 billion US$ in 2013. It is worth mentioning that due to the fixed exchange rate of the Franc (FCFA) against the Euro, the currency of CIV lost about 20% to 40% of its value against the dollar. The real exchange rates are a source of significant volatility of the Ivorian economy, due to its dependence on the export of commodities and especially cocoa beans and derivatives. Furthermore, the country has succeeded in attracting important foreign direct investments (FDI) from Europe, Africa and Asia. Net inflows of investments represented 1.30% of GDP in 2013, 1.28% in 2014 and 1.35% in 2014. For example, China has recently pledged 10 billion US$ in low-rate loans to fund infrastructure development in the country, including the construction of roads, bridges and the hydro-electric dam in Soubré, which was opened in 2017. Moroccan companies mainly invest in the services sector, especially banking and finance, telecommunications and real estate.

2.2.1 Economic structure and sector composition

In 1960, the contribution of agriculture to GDP was 48%, followed by services (39%) and industry (13.5%). Between 2000 and 2016, the agriculture sector represented only 24% of GDP, while the industry and services share of GDP reached 25% and 50% of GDP, respectively. This clearly shows that the structure of the Ivorian economy has become diversified over time. In 2012, the total number of firms operating in CIV was 13,311, among which 9% were large firms with a turnover of more than 1 billion FCFA, 20% medium firms with a turnover between 150 million and 1 billion FCFA and 71% small firms with a turnover less than 150 million FCFA. The manufacturing industry is dominated by small and medium-sized enterprises (87%), and a minority of large firms (13%), mostly detained by international firms. However, these large firms contribute 80% of value added and 80% of employment in the industry sector. The industry sector represents about 5.2% of total employment, while the services sector offers jobs to about 22% of the total population, of which 11% are in commercial activities (retail, hotel and restaurants), 7% in post and telecommunications, 3.8% in transport and 3.4% in the banking and finance sector (Deloitte, 2017., p. 7). Nevertheless, the agriculture sector still dominates the Ivorian economy in terms of employment (70% of total jobs). The informal sector remains the most important source of employment, with almost 70% of jobs and an estimated share of 30% of GDP (AfDB, 2017., p. 44). The high number of jobs in the informal sector masks the structural weakness of the economy and the persistence of structural problems of development that characterize developing countries, e.g. poverty, unemployment, social problems, precarious unprotected jobs, high inequality, etc. Without informal jobs, the level and rate of unemployment would remain very high.

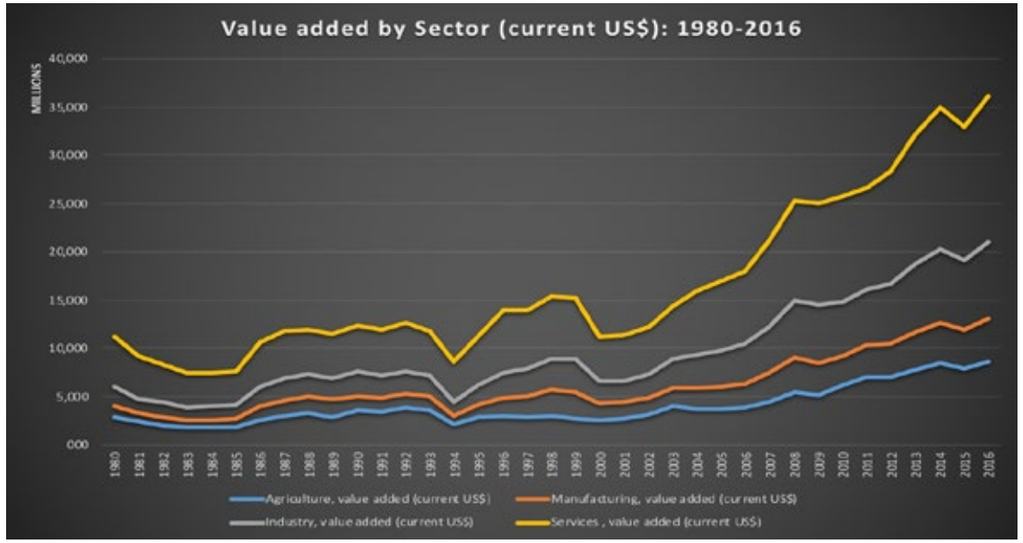
Figure 2.7 Repartition of firms by sector, 2012



Source: INS (2012)

The services sector is the main contributor to the Ivorian economy in terms of value added, with more than 35 billion US$, followed by the industry sector (21 billion US$), manufacturing industry (14 billion US$) and agriculture with a modest contribution of 9 billion US$. The share in value added of these sectors has followed the same growth trend from 1980, with a faster growth in services and industry compared with manufacturing and agriculture.

Figure 2.8 Total value added by sector: 1960-2016



Source: World Development Indicator (2017)

Despite the country's improvements in its macro-economic situation over recent years, some serious challenges still exist, which may disrupt the macro-economic stability of the country. Despite clear improvements in the national security situation, the country is still fragile and occasional disruptive incidents can occur at any moment (for example, the striking of soldiers in 2016). Many government institutions are not performing according to international standards, such as the juridical system, securing property rights of land, the democratization of political life, respect of law, social justice, etc. In addition, the widespread corruption in many government institutions and economic sectors, bureaucratic procedures and a lack of transparency and accountability form a real threat to a stable political and economic environment.

2.3 THE INTERNATIONAL MARKET OF COCOA

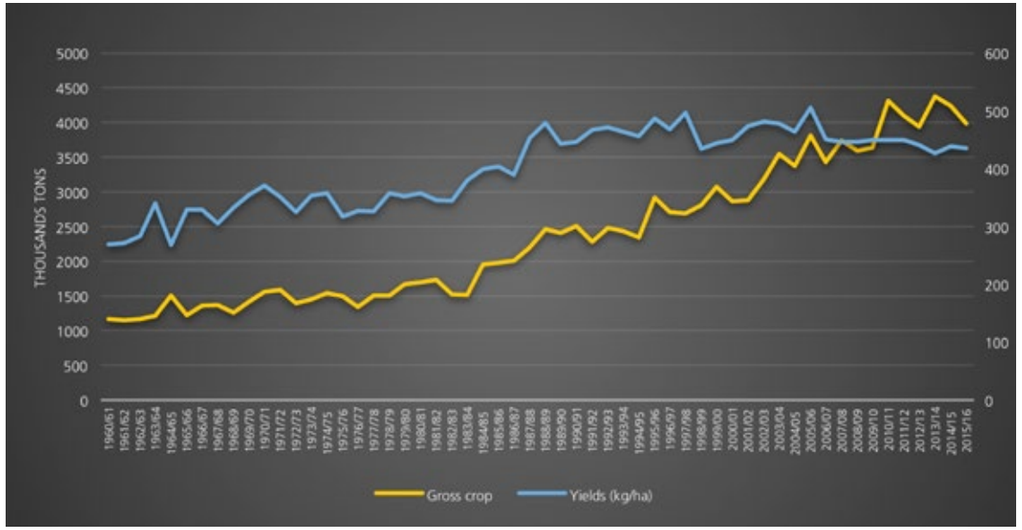
76% of the world cocoa production comes from West and Central African countries of CIV (42% of global production), Ghana (17%), Nigeria (4.6%) and Cameron (5.4%). Other producing countries are Ecuador (5.9%), Dominican Republic (1.9%), Brazil (5.4%), as well as Indonesia, Malaysia and Papua New Guinea, which together produce around 10% of the global production. CIV is the world's leading exporter of cocoa, while by far the largest regional trade of cocoa beans is between Europe (the largest cocoa consumer) and Africa (the largest cocoa producer).

It is estimated that approximately 7 to 8 million farmers in the world grow cocoa on an average land plot of less than two hectares (FAO, 2014). The smallholders in the cocoa sector face several social and economic challenges, such as high poverty levels, health risks, social exclusion, high rates of illiteracy, high costs of farming, lack of capital, low revenues, little or no savings, low investment capacity for technical innovation and improving production processes, etc. As result, the yields are low, the production capacity is limited and cocoa production is highly vulnerable to cocoa price changes, pests and diseases and the effects of weather and climate change (Camargo and Nhantumbo, 2016, p.26). Worldwide, the average yields of cocoa between 1961 and 2014 show an increase from 269 kg/ha in 1960 to 496 kg/ha in 1997, reaching the highest level of 505 kg/ha in 2005 before falling to 435 kg/ha in 2015. However, the average yields vary between continents, regions and within regions. They are around between 300 and 600 kg/ha in Africa and the Americas and around 500 and 700 kg/ha in Asia (FAO 2014). More generally, the low cocoa yields can be attributed to various factors such as the declining fertility of soil, pests and diseases, low levels of fertilization and the genetic and type of cocoa trees planted by farmers.
Despite the low level of yields, the world cocoa production has increased during the 2000-16 period at an average annual growth rate of 2.5%, due to the increase in demand of approximately 3% per year.

2.3.1 World production

In 1961, the total production of cocoa in the world was just 1.17 million tons. Production quadrupled during the 1974-2010 period, from 1.3 million tons in 1963 to more than 2.5 million tons in 1990 and 4.3 million tons in 2010.

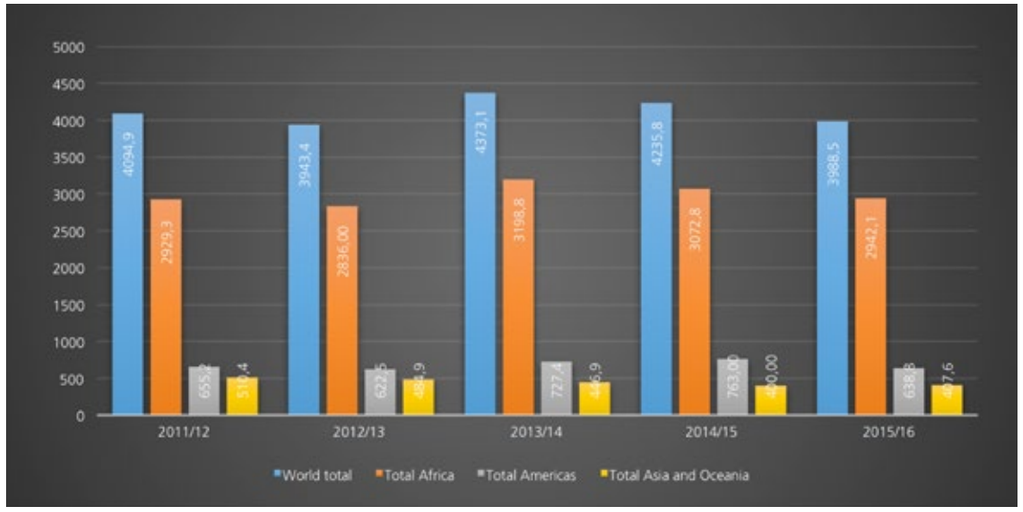
Figure 2.9 World cocoa production and yields: 1960-2015



Source: ICCO Quarterly Bulletin of Cocoa Statistics, Cocoa year 2015/16

World cocoa production amounted to 4.235 million tons in 2014/15 and 3.988 million tons in 2015/16. Africa's share of world cocoa production has increased at an average annual rate of almost 3%. Cocoa production in the Americas and the Asia and Oceania region has grown at a lower rate of 2.1% and 1.8%, respectively. Note that production varies within regions, depending on the climate, fertility and size of the cocoa farming, the production system adopted, the organization of the sector, public policy and the level of adopted technology and innovations.

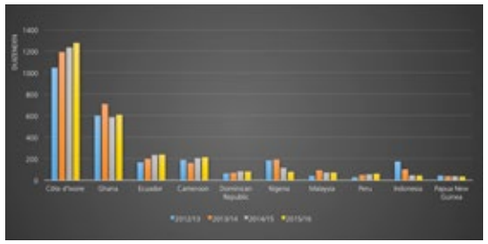
Figure 2.10 World cocoa production by region: 2011-15

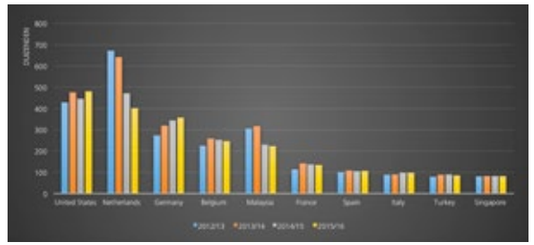


Source: ICO (2015/16)

World cocoa market remains highly concentrated, with the top ten export countries accounting for 94% of total global net exports and the top ten import countries accounting for 79% of world net exports. The largest five export countries – CIV, Ghana, Ecuador, Cameron and the Dominican Republic – account for 84% of the global exports of cocoa, and the United States, the Netherlands, Germany and Belgium account for 53% of world imports. Accordingly, the cocoa international market is concentrated not only on the supply side of the market but also on the demand side.

Figure 2.11 Top ten exporters and importers countries of cocoa, 2012-16





Source: ICO, Cocoa year 2015/16

The global demand and supply of cocoa have been relatively stable during the last decade. The supply of cocoa has been slightly higher than demand, with production surplus and production deficits following each other every four to six years (Bloomsbury House, 2010, p.4). The world demand for chocolate is close to 3 million tons and the demand increases by 2 to 5 % per year. More generally, the increase in demand for cocoa is relatively stable in the long run. On the supply side, deviations occur due to external shocks like price chocks, the influence of climatic factors, the spread of diseases, political unrest and environmental impacts affecting the cultivation of cocoa. Other factors such as the low use of fertilizers and fungicides in cocoa farming, low investment and the age of cocoa trees can slow down the growth of cocoa production.

Some observers of the cocoa market suggest that it has entered a period of falling prices, leading to poverty traps and stagnation because the reduction of incomes pushes farmers to reduce inputs and production costs, with resulting low yields, lower revenues, fewer expenses and hence increased poverty and impoverishment of cocoa farmers.

2.3.2 Grinding, production and stocks

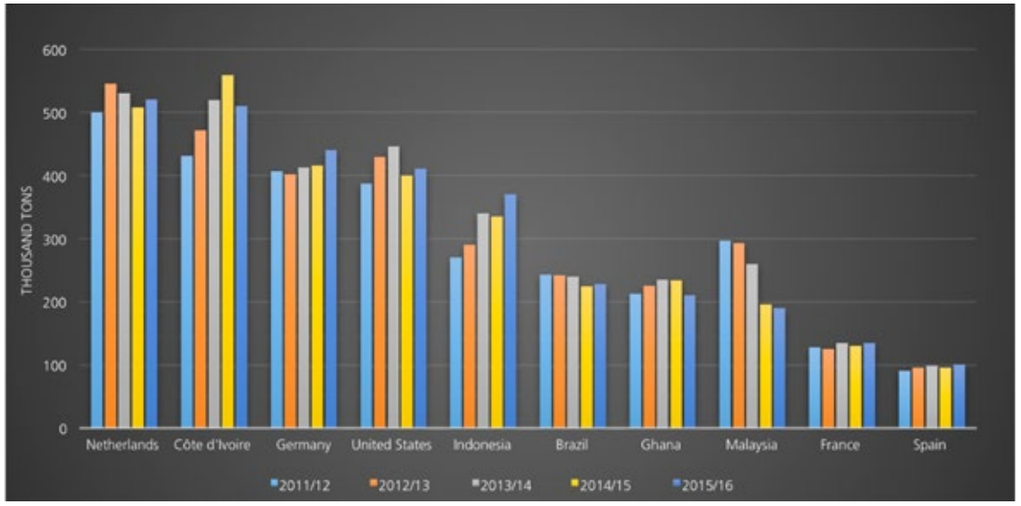
The production and export of cocoa are closely dependent on the global demand from the international processing factories that process derivative cocoa products (cocoa paste/liquor, cocoa butter, cocoa cake and cocoa powder) into chocolate products. During the 1990s and 2000s, the processing industry profited from the low prices of cocoa beans, an excess of supply over demand and the high prices of cocoa derivatives such as cocoa butter. However, since the financial crisis of 2008, the cocoa processing industry has been confronted by a steady increase in the price of cocoa beans and a decrease in demand for cocoa derivative products. Consequently, the processing of cocoa has slowed down, with the resulting decline in demand for cocoa beans by the cocoa industry.

Europe remains the largest processor of cocoa in the world. Most international processing companies that produce chocolate products are in Europe and the US, with the Netherlands being the world's leading cocoa processing country. 37% of the world cocoa production is processed in Europe, 22% in America, 21% in Asia and Oceania and 20% in Africa.

While Europe remains by far the largest cocoa processing region, a large share of cocoa is processed in the countries of origin by international companies. The expansion of cocoa processing factories in countries of origin has been facilitated by the increasing vertical integration of the international manufacturers of cocoa, the possibility of processing large volume of cocoa, low labor and transport costs and domestic subsidization of processing companies through fiscal policies in the countries of origin.

The Netherlands remains the largest processor country of cocoa, with 520,000 tons processed in 2015-16, while CIV reached 510,000 tons in the same year and Germany and US processed 440,000 and 410,000 tons, respectively. The striking feature is the increasing share of Ghana, which has surpassed Malaysia and almost reached the same level of grinding as Brazil. The second feature is the rapid increase in the processing industry in Germany during the last decade, taking over the position of the US as the second world grinding country. According to the International Cocoa Organization (ICO), in the past decade grinding capacity has grown by 50% in CIV, 250% in Ghana, 240% in Indonesia and 40% in Malaysia.

Figure 2.12 Top ten grinding countries of cocoa in the world: 2011-15



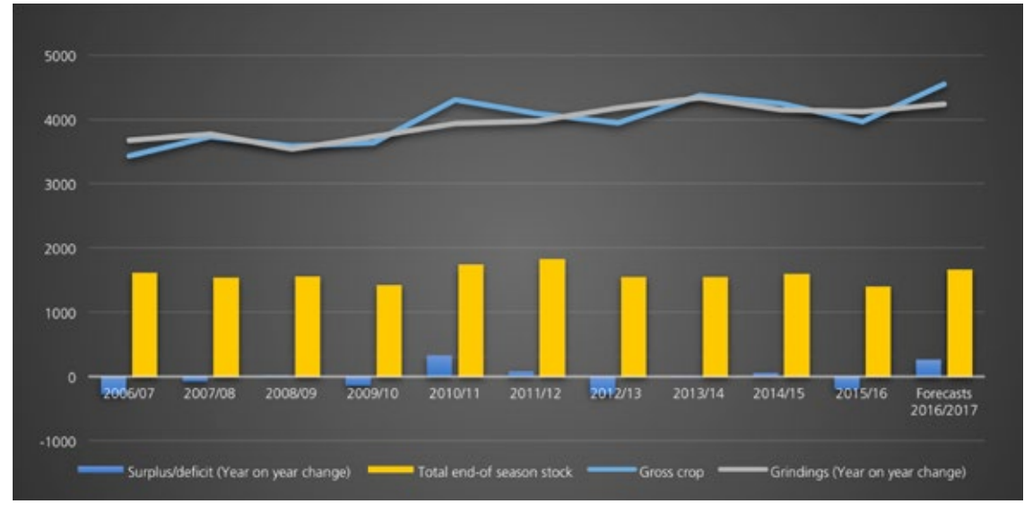
Source: ICO (2015/16)

As the figure above shows, the grinding of cocoa has become more spread among cocoa-producing countries. Nevertheless, the cocoa processing sector is still highly concentrated and increasingly driven by economies of scales in production and marketing of cocoa products. The world market of cocoa processing is dominated by a limited number of key multinational companies such as Barry Callebaut, Cargill, Archer Daniels Midland (ADM), Mondelez, Nestlé and Ferrero. Their market share has further expanded through investments made in countries of origin, especially in West and Central Africa.

The world market of processing industry is closely related to the global production and the stock of cocoa in the storage facilities of the grinding factories. Due to the variations in global production and the demand for chocolate products, the processing factories maintain a safe level of stock of cocoa at the end of the season, based on projections of production and market development.

The year-on-year change in the end-of-season stock shows a deficit of -279,000 tons during 2006-17, while a small deficit of -75,000 tons in the year 2007-08 and large deficits of -139,000, -276,000 and -196,000 tons in 2009-10, 2012-13 and 2015-16, respectively. The largest surplus was registered in 2010-11 (328,000 tons).
The stocks/grindings ratio (the difference between grinding volumes and end-of-season stock) was above 40% between 2006 and 2008, before decreasing to 37.9% in 2009. The average stock/grinding ratio was around 40% during this period, as well as 45% between 2010 and 2011. From 2012, the stocks/grinding ratio decreased from 37% to 33% in 2015, before jumping to 39.2% in 2016.

Figure 2.13 Top ten grinding, production and stocks: 2006-16 (thousand tons)

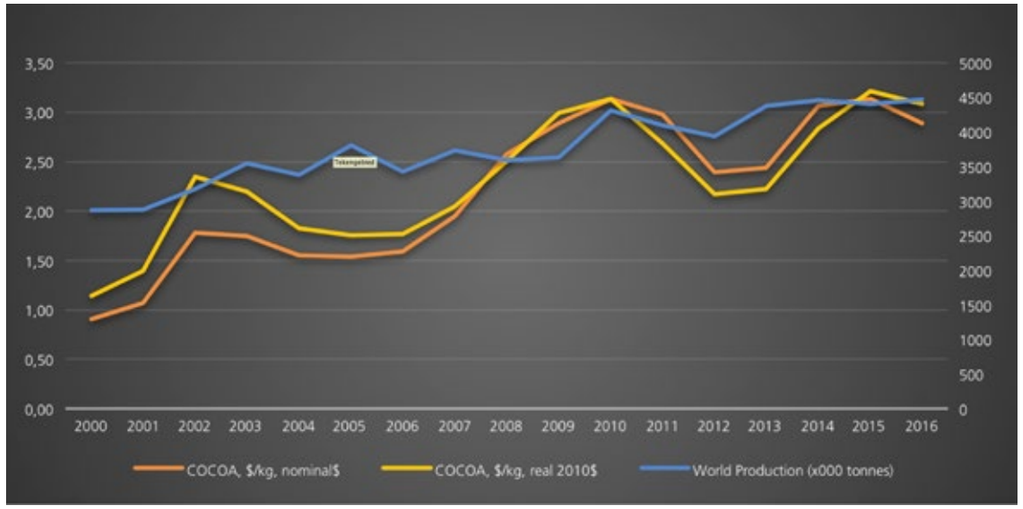


Source: based on ICO, 2015/16

2.3.3 International prices of cocoa

While Europe remains by far the largest cocoa processing region, a large share of cocoa is processed in the countries of origin by international companies, etc. It is believed that on average a 1% increase in the stock/grinding ratio is associated with a price decline of 3% (Bloomsbury House, 2010, p.6). Other factors such as the financial crisis, fluctuations in the exchange rate of currencies, the low rate of global economic growth, delayed transport of cocoa to the port, limited producer selling, the expectation of higher stockpiles and demand forecasts among processors can drive the prices of cocoa up or down. Beside these factors, cocoa prices are determined by cocoa beans traded at the two world exchange markets for commodities – the London (NYSE Life-GBP) and New York (ICE-USD) exchange markets – where the cocoa futures contracts are handled. The contracts – each for 10 metric tons – serve as benchmark global price quotes for cocoa and are traded for the delivery of cocoa beans in March, May, July, September and December. Short-term volatility in cocoa prices can be influenced by speculations on the trade of future contracts in the stock markets.

Figure 2.14 Changes in nominal and real prices of cocoa (LHS) and world production (RHS) from 2000 to 2016 ($/kg and thousands tons)



Source: based on ICO, 2015/16 and FAODATA, 2017

The nominal and real prices movements follow the same trends patterns: from 2000 to 2007, cocoa prices (in real 2010$) were higher than nominal prices, which grow from 0.9 $/kg in 2000 to 1.78 $/kg in 2002, before declining to 1.54$ in 2005. Nominal prices show a steady increase from 1.59 $/kg in 2006 to 3.13$/kg in 2010. From 2011 to 2013, prices decreased again to a level of 2.44$/kg in 2013 before rising again above 3$/kg in 2014 and 2015.

More generally, the prices of cocoa paid to cocoa farmers are based on world prices. In most exporting countries, the producer prices are mirrored by the movement patterns in world prices.

2.4 ECONOMIC PERFORMANCE OF THE COCOA SECTOR IN CÔTE D'IVOIRE

Cocoa beans were consumed as a drink by the Mayans and Aztecs. In 1582, Hernan Cortés introduced the cocoa bean to Europe (Spain). As the drink became popular in Europe, cocoa plantations were then set up by the Spain, French, English and Dutch in their South America colonies.

The first chocolate bar was created in 1828 when the Dutchman Conrad van Houten invented the cocoa press to extract cocoa powder from cocoa butter. With the increased consumption of chocolate by the European population, the chocolate market evolved into a mass market.

It took almost half a century before cocoa was introduced in Africa. The first cocoa plantation in Africa was set up by the Portuguese on the islands of São Tomé and Principe, where thousands of slaves from the African mainland were forced to work in the plantation. During the early-20th century, Ghana became the world's largest producer and exporter of cocoa. The production grew from nearly 40,000 tons at the beginning of the 20th century to over 200,000 tons in 1923 and 311,000 tons in 1936.

In CIV, the first cocoa plantations also appeared by the end of the 19th century along the forest region of the south-west border, where the Kru ethnic group live. However, it was not until 1912 that the French governor decided to seriously promote cocoa production and replicate the Ghanaian success story, after which cocoa cultivation began to spread to the south-east region, becoming the main production location of cocoa in CIV.

The increase in cocoa production from 1946 onwards was mainly due to the abolition of forced labor by the French in their colonies, the increasing cocoa price and the increasing number of new cocoa plantations in the western forests. Following independence (the 1960s), the government of CIV encouraged the further expansion of cocoa production, aided by a large influx of migrants from Mali and Burkina Faso, which resulted in a dramatic expansion of cocoa plantations and the deforestation of tropical forests. By 1977, CIV has overtaken Ghana as the world's largest producer of cocoa.

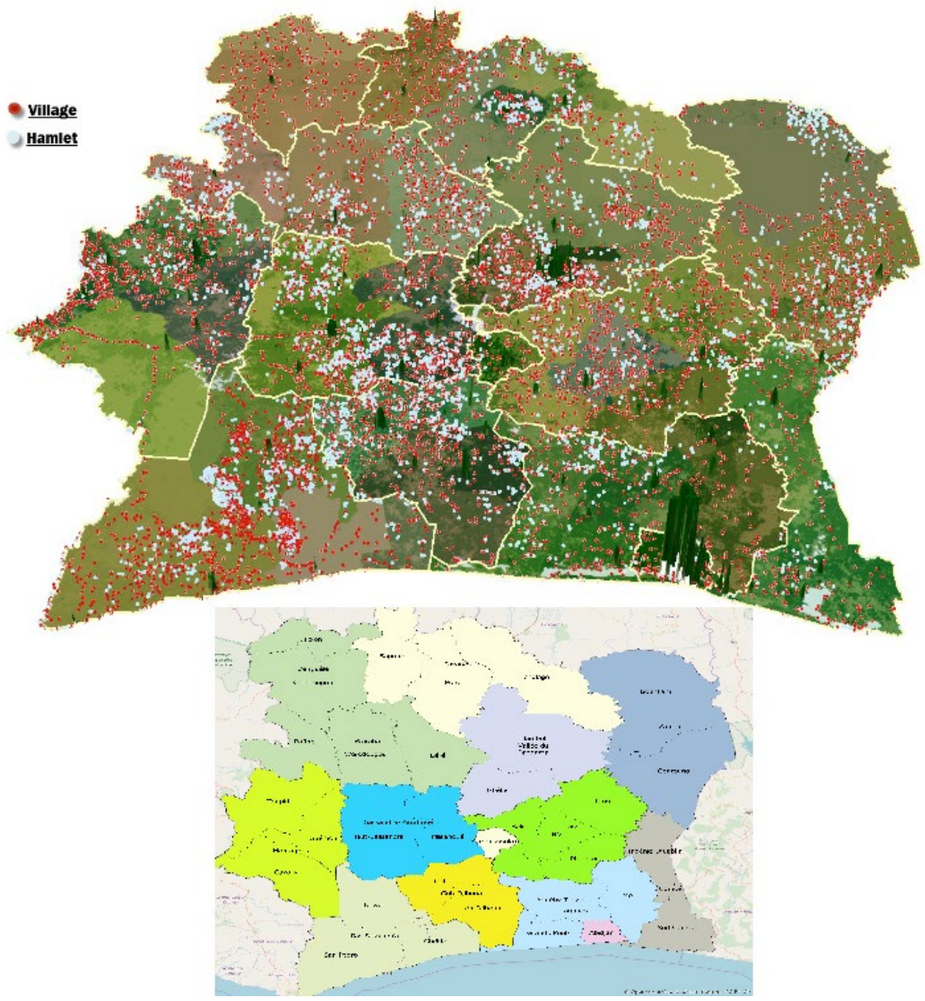
2.4.1 Producers, production locations and production

From a total land area of 33.24 million hectares, only 9.11% is arable land (as % of land area), 32.7% is forest, 41.5% is permanent pasture and 14.15% of land area is used for permanent cropland, while 2.5% is for other land use.

Agriculture provides a living income for 53.6% of the population and accounts for more than half of export earnings. There are some 1,437,074 farmers who gain their living income in the cultivation of coffee and cocoa, and about 439,722 workers in the sector. In addition, more than 6 million people have income that is directly or indirectly linked to the cocoa sector, accounting for one-quarter of the entire population.

The great majority of cocoa farmers own small land plots of approximately 2 to 5 hectares. They are scattered across 8,112 villages and 6,068 hamlets and settlements surrounding the villages. Nearly 80% of cocoa farmers are concentrated in the forest zone, more particularly in the south-east, south-west and center-west regions.

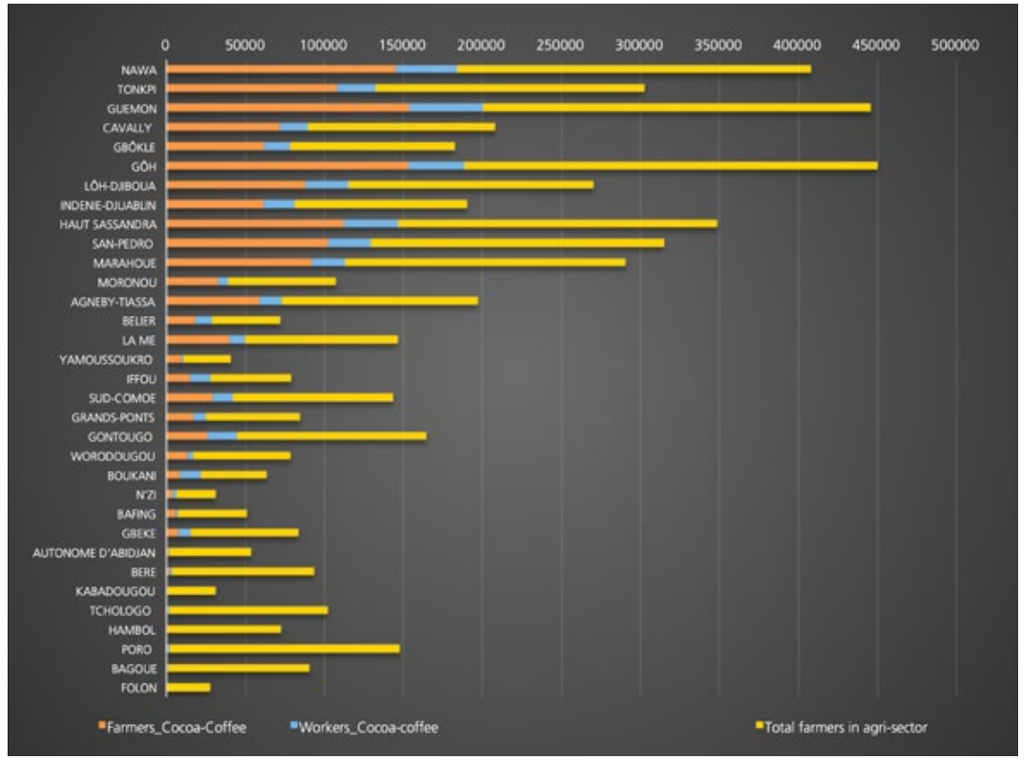
Map 2.2 Spatial distribution of villages, hamlet and settlements in Côte d'Ivoire



Source: Author, based on Open Street Map (OSM) and INS data, 2017

The main cocoa production regions with the highest share of farmers in the cocoa sector are Nawa (64.7%), Tonkpi (63.3%), Guemon (62.5%), Cavally (60.3%), Gbôkle (59.2%), Gôh (58.4%), Lôh-Djiboua (56.6%), Indenie-Djuablin (56.3%), Haut-Sassandra (55.6%), San Pedro (55.1%) and Marahoue (51.7%). The share of the total workers in the cocoa-coffee sector among the total workers in agriculture sector varies from 12% in Marahoue to 14% in Gôh, 14.5% in San Pedro, 17% in Haut-Sassandra, 17.3% in Nawa and Lôh-Djiboua, 18.4% in Indenie-Djuablin to the highest level of 19.2% in Guemon.

Figure 2.15 Total farmers and workers in the cocoa-coffee sector, by region (2014)



Source: INS, RGPH2014, 2014.

The cultivation of cocoa is labor-intensive. It is estimated that on average 178 person-days are required for the major tasks associated with cocoa production for a representative grower producing between 940 kg and 1.2 tons (Kolavalli and Vigneri, 2017, p.77). During the busiest months from August to November, the farmers spend on average 34 hours per week maintaining their cocoa farm. During the less busy months (January-May), they spend fewer hours per week (on average 15 hours) on their farm. Most of the work is done by the farmers and their family members and relatives. Due to low revenues, they are unable to hire external labor force for a long time. Therefore, the share of workers in the cocoa sector is low.

The average yield of cocoa farmers in CIV is between 450 and 550 kg per hectare. It is argued that the low yields can be explained by the spread of diseases, the low use of pesticides and fertilizers as well as the relatively old age of cocoa trees in the cocoa sector (more than 17 years).

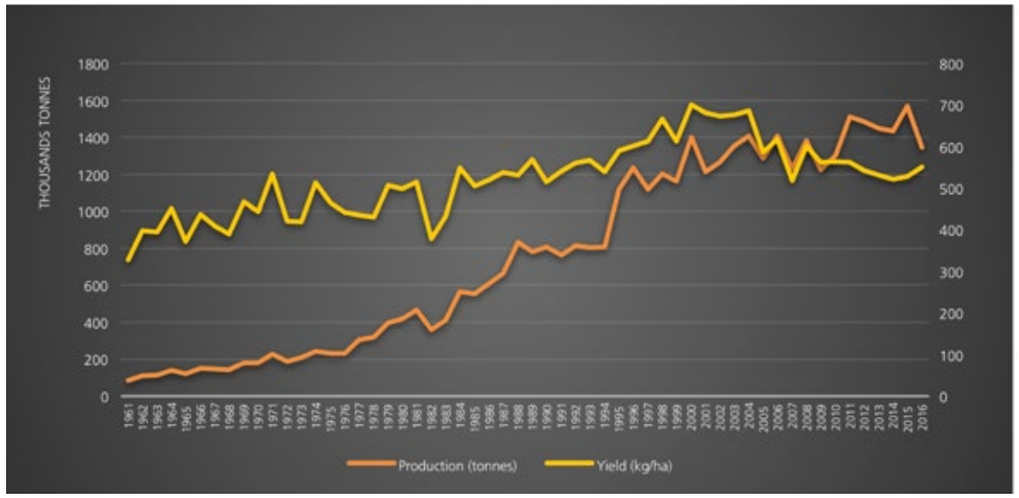
However, there are some variations between farmers in different regions and within regions themselves. For example, some certified cocoa farmers can reach higher yields than non-certified farmers (between 600 and 800 kg/ha), because they are trained on how to apply efficient methods and techniques of cocoa cultivation and they receive relatively more technical support from their contractors than other farmers.

To increase production, the government of CIV stimulates cocoa farmers to use intensive methods of cultivation such as new seed technologies, higher fertilizer application, new varieties of trees, etc. These methods in combination can increase yield by 500 kg per hectare, and in some cases – when well applied by farmers – to 800-1,000 kg/ha. Kolavalli and Vigneri (2017., pp. 82-84) report that the average use of fertilizers by smallholders who own land parcels between 2 and 5 hectares is on average 176 kg per hectare, while farmers who own 5 to 10 hectare land plots use relatively more fertilizers and they can achieve 248 kg per hectare. Besides the use of fertilizers and other inputs, the rainfall and better soil contribute to higher yields.

In 1961, the average yield was 327 kg/ha. Between 1971 and 1984, the yields balanced between 420 and 500 kg/ha (534 kg/ha in 1971 and 549.4 kg/ha in 1984), with the exception of 1982, when the average yields decreased to the lowest level of 378.2 kg/ha.

The barrier of 601.6 kg/he was first reached in 1996 and in 2000 the level of 700.6 kg/ha was reached, at the highest level registered since 1960. From 2000 onwards, the average yield has declined to below 580 kg/ha. In 2016, the average yield was 551 kg/ha.

Figure 2.16 Total production and average yield (kg/ha): 1961-2016



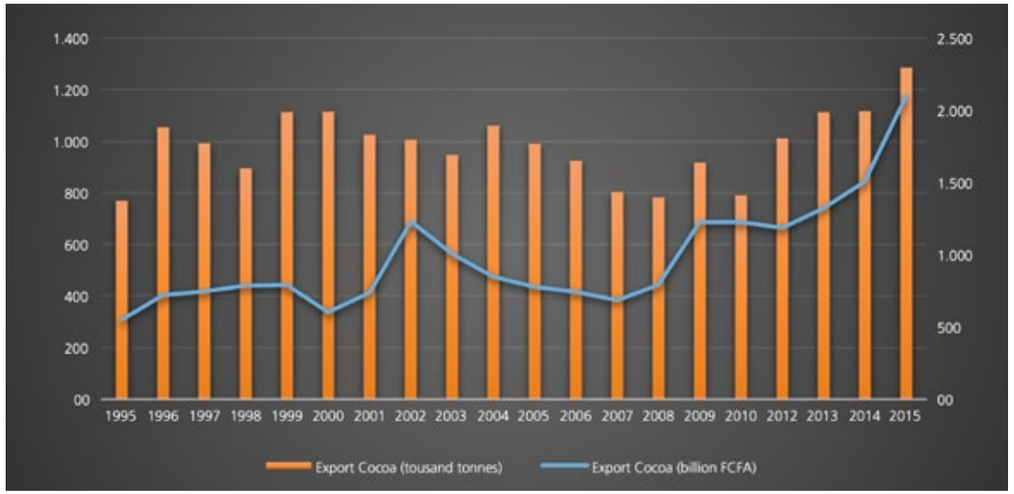
Source: FAOSTAT, 2017

2.4.2 Export and grinding capacity

The production and export of cocoa beans and cocoa derivatives are considered as a barometer of the economic development of the country, due to their strong economic effects and linkages to other sectors of the economy such as transport, maintenance, electricity, communication, finance, etc. CIV produced 1.5 million tons of cocoa in 2015 and 1.3 million in 2016. The increase in cocoa production since 1961 is impressive. From 85,000 tons in 1961, the production of cocoa increased to 807,000 tons in 1990. The fastest increase occurred between 1994 and 2000, when the production increased from 808,662 tons to 1.3 million in 1996 and 1.4 million in 2000. Between 2003 and 2012, production oscillated between 1.3 and 1.4 million tons.

Similarly, the export of cocoa decreased from 1.11 million tons in 1999 to 783 million tons in 2008, except for 2004 (1.06 million tons). The lowest level of exports was registered in 2010 (791 million tons), with the political unrest in the country, although the country quickly recovered and exports reached 1.012 million tons in 2011. The value of exports was 2.1 billion FCFA in 2015.
In terms of volume, the export of cocoa represents 35% of the country's total exports and 50% of agricultural exports. The port of Abidjan handles 48% of total exports of cocoa, and the port of San Pedro 52%.

Figure 2.17 Exports of cocoa, in volume (tons) and value (FCFA): 1995-2016



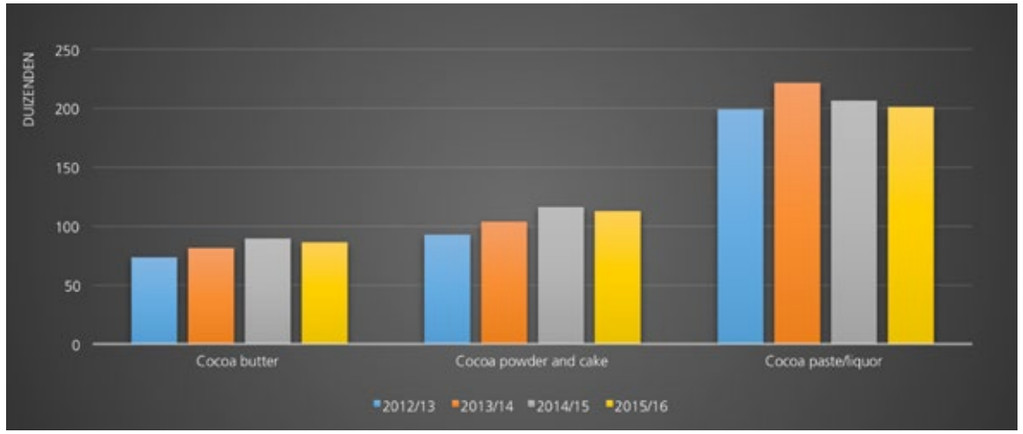
Source: Compiled by author from https://presourcetrade.earth/about.

About 30% of the cocoa produced in CIV is processed locally. The total capacity of installed grinding capacity is estimated at 706,000 tons per year. The vast majority of the processing industry in the country is owned by a few international processing companies, because the entry barriers to this capital-intensive industry are very high. Starting a new business in the processing industry requires a high amount of investments and financial means, business knowledge and a large tonnage of cocoa and continuous throughput. It is at this level of the cocoa value chain that returns are the highest in the countries of origin because the creation of value added in primary processes of production and exportation of cocoa beans is marginal. This is why the government of CIV has established the objective to reach the 50% level of grinding cocoa locally by 2030. However, achieving this goal is faced by many constraints to processing cocoa in CIV. First, the increasing share of cocoa processing can only be reached if existent international processors extend their capacity or new international processing companies enter the market. Second, achieving scale economies in production is not easy due to the seasonal character of the cocoa sector and uncertainties surrounding the production. Third, the processing industry is faced with high costs of inputs such as sugar and packing materials, high energy costs, special storage facilities, high transport and logistics costs, etc.

The main cocoa derivatives processed by the grinders are cocoa butter, cocoa powder and cake and cocoa liquor and paste. CIV's exports of cocoa paste/liquor are higher than cocoa powder and butter. In 2015, exports of cocoa paste reached 201,217 tons, cocoa powder and cake 112,770 tons and cocoa butter 86,196 tons.

Exports of cocoa paste/liquor represent 63% of the total exports of cocoa paste/liquor from Africa and 29% of the world total exports of cocoa paste. Cocoa powder represents 67.5% of total exports of cocoa powder from Africa and 31.4% of the world exports of cocoa powder. Note that world exports of powder and cake have sharply decreased from 750,170 tons in 2014 to 358,591 tons in 2015 (decrease of 109%).

Figure 2.18 Export of cocoa derivatives (paste/liquor, powder/cake, and cocoa butter): 2012-15



Source: ICO, QBCS, Vol. XLII No. 3, Cocoa year 2015/16

It is worth mentioning that the cocoa sector accounts for 35% of the total exports of the country and contributes 40% of the total revenues from exports. The high dependence on the export of cocoa and a low diversified mix of export products constitute a source of permanent vulnerability of the Ivorian economy. Bogetic et al (2007) analyzed the effect of world cocoa prices on the competitiveness of CIV via the real exchange rate. The authors found evidence of "Dutch Disease", meaning that upturns in the real price of cocoa cause a change in the real exchange rate and make the country less competitive. In other words, the CIV Franc is a cocoa currency that can be strongly influenced by world commodity prices.

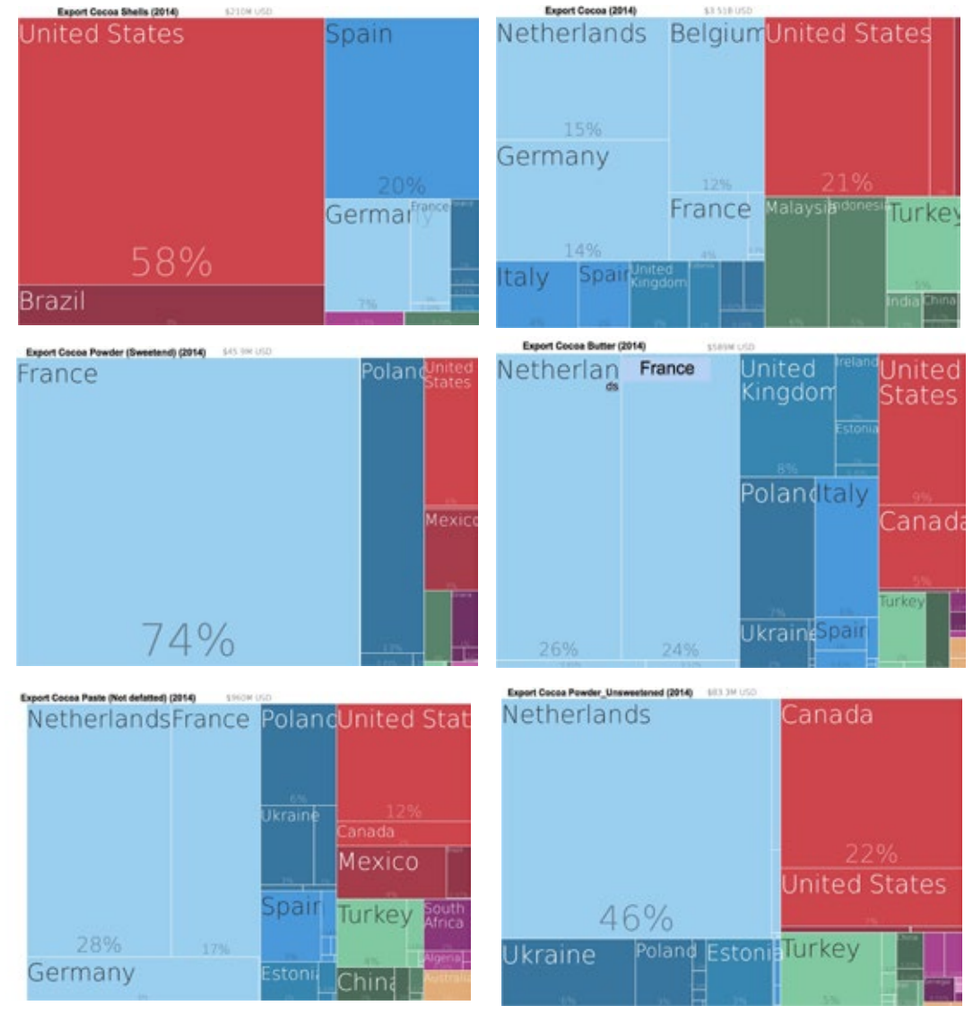
2.4.3 Export markets and trade partners

Looking at the main export markets and trade partners of CIV shows a high concentration of trade on a limited number of countries and trade partners, especially Europe with 54% of total exports, followed by the US (21%). The total exports to African countries account for 30% of total export, while only 7.7% of CIV's exports are to Asian countries.

The Netherlands is the largest importer of cocoa from CIV, with 15% of total cocoa beans, 26% of total cocoa butter, 28% of cocoa paste and 46% of cocoa powder (2014). France is by far the largest importer of sweetened cocoa powder (74%) and the Netherlands of unsweetened cocoa powder (46%). Furthermore, the share of France in the import of cocoa butter (26%) and cocoa paste (17%) is close to the import shares of the Netherlands. The US is the largest importer of cocoa shells (58%), followed by Spain (20%) and Germany (7%).

The main chocolate consuming regions are the European Union (36%), North America (24%) and Asia and Oceania (16%) (ICCO, 2014).

Figure 2.19 Trade partners and markets of Côte d'Ivoire (2014)



Source: Compiled by author from https://presourcetrade.earth/about.

Despite the high level of production and export of cocoa, the majority of cocoa farmers earn a very modest income and are living in poverty (56.8% in 2015). In 2011-12, the Ivorian government launched the 'Plan National de Development (PND)' 2016-2020, which aims to reduce the level of poverty by applying a price stabilization system to secure a minimum revenue for farmers. A minimum farm price – the so-called farm gate price – was fixed at 60% of the international price of cocoa. The 'Conseil du Café-Cacao' (hereafter CCC) cocoa board – created in 2011 – which

manages and controls the cocoa sector, is responsible for the execution of the price stabilization system, i.e. the farm gate price. The idea behind the implementation of the stabilization system is to guarantee a minimum price for farmers and consequently improving their living conditions. The implementation of the farm gate price reduced the risk of the exploitation of farmers by private buyers and local traders who previously often paid only a small percentage of the world market price to the farmers. However, this measure is not a guarantee of a sustainable income to the farmers, as the disastrous effects of the steep decline in the international prices for cocoa of 2016 and 2017 on the farmers clearly show. Indeed, with the sharp decline in the world market price for cocoa in 2017, farmers saw their cocoa income decline by 30% to 40% within a couple of months. This has triggered many discussions about the underlying problems such as the weak position and lack of bargaining power of the farmers, the high market concentration of multinationals, the lack of transparency and accountability of both government and key stakeholders in the sector, the political influence and the inefficient management of the sector, as well as how the market defines prices.

2.4.4 World cocoa prices and the farm gate price

Following the liberalization of the cocoa marketing systems in the 1990s, farm gate prices in most cocoa-producing countries have been largely determined by international prices. As a result, farm gate prices have shown greater fluctuation in most cocoa-producing countries, reflecting – inter alia – changes in international cocoa prices, variations in the international value of the domestic currency and specific local market structures and conditions, including taxation, competition, distance from port and quality (Bloomsbury House, 2010, p.2).

From an economic perspective, the price of cocoa reflects the value of a commodity involving diverse activities that add value from the bean to bar. i.e. it includes farm-level production (i.e. harvesting, fermentation, drying, packing in bags), transport and final product manufacture (including processing, design, packaging, marketing, distribution and supporting services). Such activities are conducted by different stakeholders along the supply chain, such as farmers, laborers, traders, manufacturers and service providers. However, the movements in global prices of cocoa are determined by the shift of equilibrium between production and consumption, i.e. supply and demand. The world market price for cocoa is published daily as a calculated average of the price for cocoa futures at the London and New York ICE future markets of commodities. The prices at these exchanges are affected by different variables such as the relationship between demand, stocks and current and future supply. The price of a cocoa future is based on a financial contract involving the forward delivery of a specific quantity of cocoa. Transaction prices are set bilaterally between traders (buyers and sellers) for the actual delivery of cocoa. Traders pay slightly different prices for cocoa from different countries due to requirements concerning quality and the timing of delivery (Fountain and Huetz-Adams, 2018, p. 7). The pricing of futures for commodities allows physical traders to hedge their risks as it fixes the price for future delivery. Traders can sell cocoa for future delivery to guarantee the production of cocoa beans, and processors can buy cocoa for grinding and the production of chocolate (SEO, 2016., p. 31).

Because there is no single spot price for cocoa, and due to the increasing price volatility of future markets, the farm gate price paid to cocoa farmers strongly depends on the fluctuations of the price of cocoa future. The annual farm gate price is determined by the price of anticipated sales that takes place through daily auctions before the new crop year (twice a day from the end of January until August). Although a minimum of 60% of the world price is guaranteed as the farm gate price, the farmers' income as a share of the chocolate price remains small (10% of the price), given that a large proportion of value added is created after the cocoa leaves the producers, i.e. downstream the cocoa value chain (processing and marketing).

In CIV, prior to 1999 the cocoa price was set by the state-owned marketing board, "the Caisse de Stabilisation (Caistab)". Caistab was created to stabilize the cocoa prices (set farm gate price and profits for domestic traders, and an official export price), release exports negotiated by private exporters (déblocage), control quality of cocoa and collecting taxes on the export of cocoa. The system of déblocage was based on a sealed bid auction system rather than negotiations behind closed doors, and the 'guaranteed minimum price' set for farmers was changed to an indicative price. The price paid to farmers was established based on the price obtained for forwarding sales by Caistab rather than being based on the minimum growing costs, as was previously the case.

More than 38% of taxes from the export of cocoa were gained by Caistab, which benefited a small elite within the industry and government instead of cocoa sector/farmers. However, world cocoa prices continuously decreased in the 1990s, whereby the policy proved unsuccessful in countering the volatility of cocoa prices in international markets. With the further liberalization of the cocoa market in CIV in 1999, the role of the Caistab as a price fixer and export releaser was removed, and three new administrative, commercial and financial agencies were created to monitor and manage the sectors. In 2000, the Nouvelle Caistab was definitively dissolved. At the same time, a decree on the mission of the state in the commercialization of coffee and cocoa was passed by the government, which envisaged the creation of two new structures to govern the cocoa and coffee trades after liberalization: the 'Autorité de Régulation du Café et du Cacao' (ARCC) and the 'Bourse du Café et Cacao' (BCC). Together with these two structures, the government created three other institutions in 2001: the 'Fonds de Régulation et de Contrôle du Café et Cacao' (FRC), the 'Fonds de Développement et de Promotion des activités des Producteurs de Café et de Cacao' (FDPCC) and the 'Fonds de Garantie des Coopératives Café et Cacao' (FGCCC). The main role of these institutions was described as regulating the cocoa trade and supporting cocoa farmers, although in reality their task was to collect various levies and taxes from the sector, especially from exporters. To fund these new institutions, the ministries of agriculture and finance introduced new levies on each kilogram of exported cocoa and coffee (49.1 FCFA or 10 US$ cents/kg). Exporters transferred the cost of levies to the farmers, as they paid the farmers lower prices than the international prices of cocoa. In addition to levies for cocoa institutions, the government imposed separate export taxes on cocoa as an important source of revenue for the Ivorian government.

However, at the beginning of the 2000s cocoa prices declined and the quality of the cocoa beans deteriorated, although taxes and levies on cocoa export increased to 40% of the export price. For example, the export tax known as the 'droit unique de sortie' (DUS) increased from 120 FCFA/kg (23 US$ cents/kg) to 220 FCFA/kg (40 US$ cents/kg), and the registration tax increased from 2.3% to 5% of the cost insurance freight price. In 2005-06, the total of the DUS, the registration tax and the cocoa institutions' levies amounted to 310.4 FCFA/kg (60 US$ cents/kg), which in many cases exceeded the price per kilogram paid to the cocoa producer.

High taxes and levies resulted in the deterioration in the quality of beans, accompanied by the increased difficulties of exporters to fulfill the contracts obligations.
In 2010, under pressure of international donors including the IMF and the World Bank, a reform program of the cocoa sector was lunched by the government, aiming to raise the minimum farm gate price on a sustainable basis to stimulate production, improve quality, apply new marketing mechanisms based on forward sales through auctions, supress tax barriers to exports and increase investments in the rehabilitation of the cocoa sector (new trees, distribution of fertilizers, seeds to the farmers and cooperatives, training and education of farmers on best practices and quality production, etc.). In its attempt to satisfy the demand from the international donors in favor of

the (neoliberal) market liberalization program and tighten control of the cocoa sector, the government created the Conseil Caffe-Cacao (CCC).

The CCC pre-sells 80% of the expected total harvest in the year before the harvest season starts, and the farm gate price is fixed at 60% of the value of this pre-sale. Every year in September, the CCC determines the fame gate price for the next year, and the allocation of subsidies to different parties in the cocoa supply chain (e.g. private buyers, traders, exporters, transporters) as well as the amount of tax revenues (60% goes to farmers, 10-15% to different intermediaries in the cocoa supply chain, and 22% as tax revenues). However, note that even though the cocoa sector is regulated in terms of the minimum guaranteed farm gate price, the real price paid to the farmer – when corrected for inflation – shows only marginal benefits for the farmers (SEO, 2016., p. 38).

After the 2017 price decline, the CCC reduced the farm gate price by 40% with the mid-crop pricing in April 2017 (Fountain and Huetz-Adams, 2018., p. 7). The problem was that for the 2016-17 harvest season forwarded sells were approximately 80% of the expected harvest at the world price of 3,000 US$. The remaining 20% was meant to be sold during the low season, beginning in March and ending in September. The world market price of cocoa suddenly decreased to 2000 US$, whereby about 350,000 tons of cocoa that were sold to private traders could not be sold. As result, many private traders were unable to honor their contracts with cooperatives and private buyers. In addition, the oversupply of cocoa in the world market and the remaining 20% of the harvest that had to be sold forward (360,000 tons) made the situation much worse for the cocoa sector (farmers, cooperatives, transporters, port activities, etc.) and government authorities (op cit., p. 10).

However, note that the CCC has a special cocoa stabilization fund of 70 billion FCFA stored in Ivorian bank accounts designed to smooth out price problems like this, as well as a reserve fund at the Central Bank of West African States, although this fund has not been used to help the sector/farmers. In December 2017, the CCC sold 100,000 tons of defaulted contracts to international exporters (Olam, Cargill, and Barry Callebaut) (Commodafrica, January 10, 2018.). According to Commodafrica, the total costs of defaulted contracts (93 export approved licenses by the CCC to local traders and cooperatives in 2016-17) was more than 293 billion FCFA (447 million Euro), which is very high when considering that the whole cocoa sector generates 525 billion FCFA (800 million Euro) of tax revenues, for a total budget of 6,000 billion FCFA. In order to maintain the guaranteed farm gate of 60% of the market price, the Ivorian government suppressed the tax on exportation from April to September 2017, which cost the state about 43.4 billion FCFA.

As result of the CCC maintaining the farm gate at 700 FCFA per kg and the decline in world prices of cocoa, some grinders temporarily halted the processing of cocoa – except Cargill and Touton – because they refused to comply with the price of 1,100 FCFA per kg that the CCC had proposed to international traders/grinders. Some cooperatives also stopped the shipments of cocoa from the production location to their storage facilities, and farmers who sold their cocoa could not be paid on time. The cocoa sector was paralyzed. The CCC was blamed in the media as being responsible for the crisis in the cocoa sector, due to the lack of control and transparency, unclarity of the sealing system and poor communication.

A BBC reporter in Abidjan (Tamasin, 2017) sketched the situation caused by the price collapse on the port of San Pedro: *"This is the world's biggest cocoa port and the traffic is usually unbearable, […] But today it's quiet. The factories are closed. Trucks full of cocoa are backed up along the roads quickly clogging up the streets. The city has almost ground to a halt"*. Moreover, it was stated that: *"20 presidents of cocoa farmers' cooperatives from around the region meet. Between them, they represent almost 20,000 farmers. And they are angry that they cannot pay their children's school fees, feed their families and prepare for the next harvest"*.

While international traders can protect themselves from unexpected risks due to the volatility of prices in stock markets, commodities, local traders and farmers in developing countries are left behind and unprotected against such events.
"Though hard data is absent, it is safe to assume that some actors are making a lot of money off the price collapse, while farmers and sustainability suffer" (Fountain and Huetz-Adams, 2018, p.11).

The CCC has been criticized by international traders for the way in which export licenses are allocated to local traders (10% of total licenses), especially the transparency concerning the distribution of these licenses and their market value (SEO, 2017, p.33). In a recent study, Kolavalli and Vigneri (2017) provide insights into the effects of the way in which the cocoa sector was (mis)managed by the marketing boards on the rest of the economy. They argue that *"West African boards, for example, were characterized by misuse of funds, inefficiency in their performance, and the depressing effects on farm production of their policies"* (Kolavalli and Vigneri, 2017, p. 7).

According to a Global Witness report in 2017, cocoa gave Côte d'Ivoire its wealth and at the same time partly contributed to the country's downfall, because the large revenues that it has generated have fostered an opaque system and favored corruption over several decades.

The decision-making in the cocoa sector is largely top-down, and various administrations have taken measures to keep the sector growing, because a growing sector also benefits regional leaders of cocoa farmers and the bureaucracies managing the sector (op cit., p. 60).

As is the case in many developing countries, the institutional governance structure is not sufficiently developed to cater for the negative effects of an institutionalized corrupted environment, where both transparency and accountability are quasi-absent in parts of the political and economic domains.

2.4.5 Strong performance and great vulnerability of the cocoa sector in Côte d'Ivoire

Despite the strong economic growth of the Ivorian economy and the strong international position of the country as the world's largest producer and exporter of cocoa, both the economy as well as the cocoa sector are highly vulnerable to external shocks and suffer from various internal weaknesses that affect their development. The weakness of the Ivorian economy lies in its internal dual structure, with the dominance of the informal sector, the agriculture sector and the lack of structural changes of the economy, the strong dependence of the economy on the production and export of limited agri-commodities, a lack of investments and low levels of job creation, weak institutions and limited institutional capacity, high levels of public debt, low public expenditure and a negative fiscal balance, as well as difficulties in realizing structural change, i.e. transition of the economy from the primary sector (agriculture) to the secondary (manufacturing industry) and tertiary sectors (services sector). In addition, the Ivorian economy remains vulnerable to external shocks, especially the changes in the world prices of agri-commodities and international demand for agri-products.

This also apples to the cocoa sector due to the strong dependence of the Ivorian economy on this sector. However, the cocoa sector is highly dependent on the climate and weather conditions, the effects of diseases on production, the use of inputs, etc.
Despite the strong economic performance shown by the cocoa sector during the last seven years in terms of production, exports and its contribution to public revenue and GDP, the sector suffers from major weaknesses that constrain its development, including the following:

(i) Internal characteristics of the sector: cultivating cocoa is a labor-intensive process that has changed little over the years. The cocoa is planted in forest areas, using little-sophisticated tools and the production and processing activities (harvesting, fermentation, drying) are also labor-intensive, where most of the tools have not changed in decades. The sector is dominated by thousands of small farms that produce low quantities of cocoa per hectare, i.e. low yields. Low productivity is associated with high costs of inputs, the age of cocoa trees, low use of fertilizers, diseases and production methods. As a result, most of the farmers generate low revenues and are unable to improve their living conditions. The availability and affordability of farm inputs such as fertilizers, agrochemicals, seedlings, farm tools and the use of improved technologies and planting materials are crucial to improving the productivity of cocoa farms. Unfortunately, most cocoa farmers do not have access to these technologies and materials due to low revenues generated from cocoa farming.

Intensifying cocoa farming by using new cultivation techniques, materials and farm inputs could help to improve the yield, although investments are required. Farmers face a lack of access to financial credits. Financial support from the government and access to financial credits can help farmers to save labor costs and increase employment in the cocoa sector.

(ii) Innovation, technology and knowledge transfer: cocoa production system is based on traditional production methods and processes. The level of research and development in the agri-business industry in CIV is low due to financial constraints, a lack of investments in equipment, materials and technologies and the transfer of technologies from developed countries. The transfer of technologies and innovations in production methods and processes in the agri-business sector from key international players can help the sector to unlock its full potentialities and accelerate the sector's transition toward modernization. This can be achieved by a targeted public policy aiming to integrate and strengthen the linkages between the cocoa sector and other economic sectors, such as manufacturing industry, the services sector, research and development institutions, etc.

(iii) Institutional constraints: one of the main institutional challenges facing the cocoa sector in CIV is the excessive centralization of the policy-making and decision-making processes, control and management of the sector into the hands of small and powerful executive government bodies.
Furthermore, a bureaucratic system of political patronage – combined with weak institutional capacity at the political and regulatory levels, a lack of transparency in the management of the sector and institutionalized corruption – makes it difficult to apply structural reforms and combat the forming of oligopolies, parastatal organizations and lobby networks in the sector. This explains why the high growth of the cocoa sector has not translated into an increase in wealth and living conditions of the farmers. In an international study by the Corruption Perception Index (CPI, 2017), CIV scores relatively low, ranking below Albania and above Bahrain and Malawi. Given the current situation of the cocoa sector, increased transparency in operations could result in the better use and allocation of resources, as well as increasing the efficiency of activities.

(iv) Transport infrastructure impediments: the quality of road infrastructure in CIV is generally very poor. The surface and width of the roads are substantially damaged and reduced to the point that the average speed on these roads is around 35-40 km/hr. About 63% of the road network (4,100 km of paved road) is between 15 and 32 years old and need to be prepared and reinforced. Poor quality of road infrastructure increases the average transport time, transaction costs and has a negative impact on the production and marketing of cocoa, all of which require easy access to production locations, urban markets and competitive costs. According to Dorosh et al. (2009, p.1), the degradation of road infrastructure reflects the poor quality of sector governance in safeguarding road quality through budget finance and public sector implementation agencies. Moreover, existent policies and regulations do not provide incentives for transport operators to become more efficient.

Map 2.3 Transport infrastructure (road network) in Côte d'Ivoire

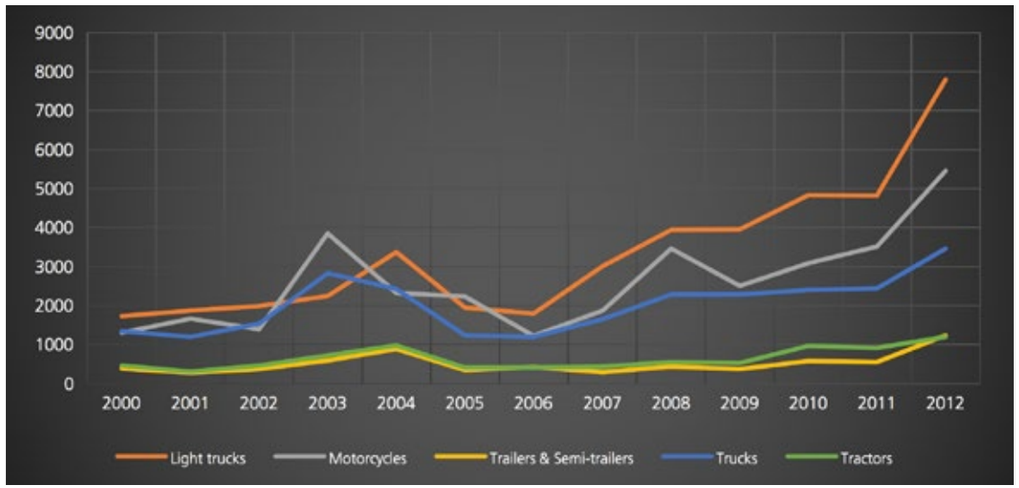
Source: Author, based on OSM data, 2017

In recent years, many international studies have focused on analyzing the structure and functioning of transport infrastructure in Africa, including CIV. Most of these studies highlight the higher transport costs compared with developed and other developing countries, low efficiency of road operators, widespread rent-seeking activities, the disconnection between transport prices and vehicle operating costs and the unpredictable supply chain due to uncertainty in shipment delivery times (see Teravaninthorn and Raballand, 2009). Other factors driving up the costs of road freight transport in CIV include excessive delays, waiting times and unreliable service quality, high fuel costs, strong competition from small informal operators, a lack of professional drivers, the low rate of fleet utilization and the old and inefficient truck fleets, which lead to higher fuel consumption and maintenance costs. According to Teravaninthorn and Raballand (2009., p. 69), the average fuel consumption by trucks is more than 50 liters per 100

kilometers, accounting for at least 40% of total variable operating costs. The authors show that the most effective measures to reduce transport costs are likely to include a decrease in fuel costs, improving road conditions and increasing truck utilization. An improvement of road conditions from fair to good and reducing fuel prices by 20% could lead to reductions in transport costs by 5% and 9%, respectively (op cit., p. 9).

The transport sector in CIV comprises a large fleet of light vehicles/trucks (7,800 vehicles) and motorcycles (5,458 in 2012). The fleet of trucks operating in freight road transport comprises 3,459 registered large trucks and 1,238 trailers and semi-trailers trucks. There is no data on the total number of trucks operating in the informal transport sector. Therefore, the total fleet of trucks in the transport sector could be much higher than the official data published by the national statistics agency (INS). It is estimated that 80% of the trucks operating for road freight transport are second-hand trucks of more than 10 years old that use low quality (high sulfur content) diesel as fuel. Emissions (CO_2 and Nitrogen Oxides (NOX)) from these types of vehicles are significantly higher than the modern truck fleets used by companies in the formal sector. In the cocoa sector, different trucks are used in road transport, ranging from small trucks of 3.5 tons to trucks with a load capacity of 60 tons. More generally, small vehicles (4-10 tons) are used to transport cocoa from the farmers to the storage facilities, while larger trucks (up to 60 tons) are used to transport cocoa to the export points in the cities, i.e. warehouses of the exporters or the seaports.

Figure 2.20 Composition of transport sector in Côte d'Ivoire: 2000-2012



Source: INS, 2017.

It is worth mentioning that there is a difference between transport operators operating in the informal and formal sectors. Informal transporters are largely owner-operators of one or few trucks, who have difficulties in raising capital and securing financial credits and they rely more on out-of-pocket expenditures to calculate whether they are making a profit or not. The transporters operating in the formal sector have a more established management structure, access to credits from commercial banks and they better manage their fleet of vehicles. Moreover, truckers working in the formal sector are more literate and better paid than their counterparts in the informal sector.

One major challenge of freight road transport in CIV is road harassment and briberies, which add costs and delays and push transporters to overload trucks, thus resulting in the deterioration of roads. In its 20th Road Governance Report, Borderless (2012) report that truckers in West Africa paid on average US$4.40 in bribes, encountered 1.8 checkpoints and suffered 16 minutes of delays for every 100 km traveled in 2012. In Ghana, truckers encountered 20 checkpoints and paid 1.47 US$ in bribes per 100 km.

The profitability of most road freight transporters in CIV is low due to the low rate of utilization of vehicles – i.e. annual mileage – which in turn depends on several factors including seasonal demand, delays and waiting times, as well as high downtime for repairs and queuing. However, most trucks in the informal sector can achieve 50-70% more than the average mileage (annual mileage in CIV is estimated between 60,000 and 80,000 km/year).

Another explanation for the low profitability is the problem of backhaul. Most of the truckers return with empty backhauls, which results in an increase in the price/tariff of the trip that covers the costs of empty return.

Finally, due to the constraints linked to transport infrastructure and transport sector discussed thus far, it is difficult to see how the transport and logistics sectors can be transformed into an engine of sustainable development. Without a mental shift of the sector itself and strong regulation of the sector, the existing barriers to sustainable freight transport – such as the absence of environmental policy and regulation in the transport sector, a lack of investments in new fleet trucks and the use of clean energy or higher quality fuel – are not easy to solve, given the existence of weak institutions and institutional structure.

(v) Low efficiency of logistics system: the logistics sector is now recognized as one of the core pillars of economic development. An efficient logistics system connects firms to domestic and international markets through reliable supply chain networks.

CIV faces sizable constraints in implementing effective policies to improve its logistics system and overcome domestic barriers. High transport costs, poor infrastructure and underdeveloped logistics services limit the country's ability to develop competitive value-added supply chains. Farmers, cooperatives, transporters and exporters of cocoa tend to face proportionally higher supply chain barriers and costs due to deteriorated road infrastructure, delays and loss of times as well as a high level of backhaul freight trucks. Infrastructure improvements can help to reduce travel time and vehicle operating costs but they cannot reduce trade costs and significantly improve the reliability of the logistics supply chain. Other measures that simultaneously tackle both "hard" (roads, ports) and "soft" infrastructure (institutional and regulatory reforms, etc.) are needed to develop an efficient logistics supply chain, where the flows of goods, information and transaction are seamlessly connected.

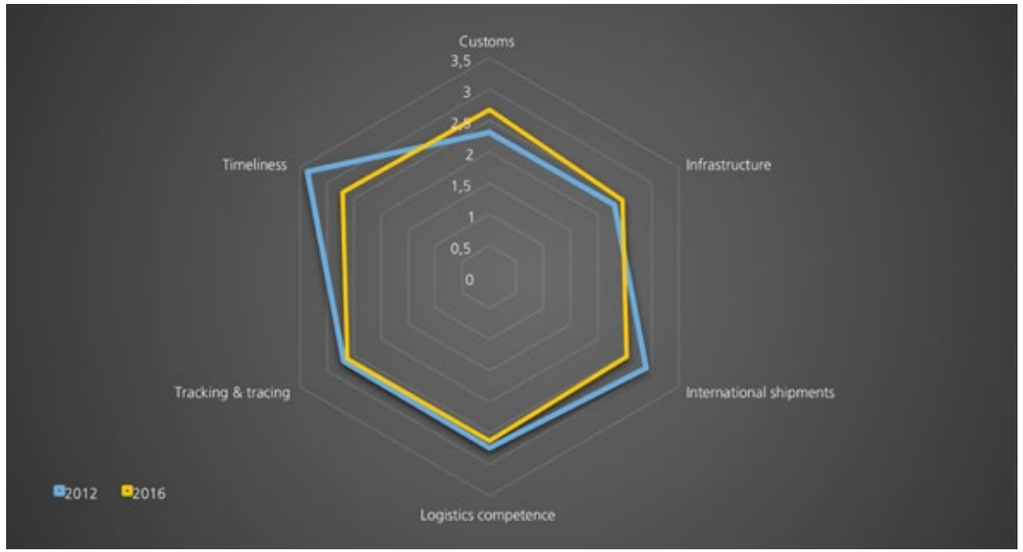
The logistics of the cocoa supply chain is very complex, costly and fragmented. There is a very limited coordination between the parties in the supply chain, a lack of integration between logistics chains, low quality of transport and logistics services as well as a poor regulatory and institutional framework (governance structure, corruption and weak management capabilities).
Logistics performance depends on the availability of reliable supply chains and predictable delivery of services. Consequently, if logistics operations are not efficient, considerable delays in storage, the transportation of goods and transactions may occur, which in turn lead to high transport and logistics costs (Kolavalli and Vigneri, 2017, p. 63).

Various factors have been identified as constraints affecting the efficiency of the logistics system, such as the clearing and forwarding services, the inventory costs (goods awaiting inspection or intermodal transfer), reliability and consistency in delivery times, empty backhaul freight transport, a lack of information sharing between parties along the supply chain, the efficiency of port and terminal operations and high handling fees, charges and tariffs at ports.

The World Bank logistics performance index (LPI) measures various aspects of logistics performance and compares them between countries. The LPI provides valuable information on the role of the logistics sector for the growth and economic performance of countries around the world.

The LPI shows that customs and logistics competences have been improved in CIV in 2016 compared with 2012. In the same period, timeliness and international shipments scores have decreased, meaning that the delays and waiting times have increased over time. Loss of time and delays take place not only on the road but also at the port, due to the weak information systems, congestion and the long queuing of trucks, as well as delays in container shipping.

Figure 2.21 LPI score, Côte d'Ivoire: 2012 vs. 2016



Source: LPI, 2016

In the World Bank 'Doing Business 2017' report (Economy Profile 2017), CIV ranks 142nd with a score of 52.31, after Mali (52.96) and before Senegal (147). In this report, CIV shows a decline in the time to export from 23 days in 2005 to 25 days in 2009 and 25 days in 2014. The time to import declined from 43 days in 2005 to 36 days in 2011 and 32 days in 2014. These results show that some logistics services and operations have been improved during the last five years, while other services such as well-functioning soft infrastructure and smooth business and administrative processes still need to be improved.

2.5 CONCLUDING REMARKS

Despite the high growth rate registered by the Ivorian economy and the increase in exports, the country's economy suffers from structural problems of development, such as the dual character of the economy, unbalanced sectoral composition and the dominance of small firms in all sectors of the economy, low diversification of economic structure and the country's dependence on the agriculture sector – and more particularly the cocoa sector – in terms of employment, revenues, contribution to GDP, etc. This makes the Ivorian economy very vulnerable to external shocks such as changes in the international prices of commodities and climate conditions, which result in liquidity stress, rising public debt and large fiscal and budgetary imbalances.

Due to the weak position of the country within the complex international cocoa value chain, CIV retains only a small margin of the value created by international cocoa processing industry (only 6% of the price of chocolate goes to farmers and 70% to the chocolate firms). This is because the world cocoa market is highly concentrated in terms of exporting, importing and processing the cocoa beans. However, in the last decade many international processing companies – stimulated by fiscal and investment stimuli – have extended their processing activities in CIV. Today, more than 30% of the cocoa produced in CIV is processed in the country by international companies.

Another weakness of the country is its dependence on a small number of trade partners and markets.
The cocoa sector itself is perhaps the most sensitive and non-transparent economic sector in the country, due to the strong interests of various powerful parties who consider the sector as the 'golden goose' generating wealth and revenues, as well as its high sensitivity to corruption practices.

In this context, the economic performance of the cocoa sector has a direct effect on the economic growth of the country. However, the cocoa sector faces many constraints linked to its internal organization and structure, such as the high percentage of small farmers who own small land plots, low productivity, low use of inputs and the low revenues generated from cocoa cultivation, etc. Furthermore, the sector is labor-intensive and characterized by traditional production methods and processes. The level of innovations and technologies is very limited. Moreover, the cocoa sector is confronted with serious constraints related to the quality of road infrastructure and the organization of the transport sector, which increase the transport and logistics costs. Consequently, the logistics of the cocoa supply chain suffer from various constraints along different legs of the supply chain, which make the sector inefficient and costly.

Without the existence of an efficient transport sector, there will be no effective and efficient logistics sector. The two sectors are strongly connected to each other, and the performance of the economy strongly depends on these two sectors. As discussed before, the major constraints in the transport sector directly and indirectly affect the performance of the logistics system in the country, and more specifically the logistics of the cocoa supply chain.

Regarding the performance of the logistics of the cocoa supply chain, very few empirical studies have focused on the performance and deficiencies of the cocoa supply chain in CIV. There is a need for further empirical research focusing on the transport and logistics bottlenecks that constrain the efficiency of the entire cocoa supply chain. Such empirical studies – combined with the development of high sophisticated simulation models quantifying the effects of the logistics bottlenecks on the performance of the sector – can be helpful in showing policy-makers the

opportunities to improve the sustainability of the logistics supply chain and hence the competitiveness of the sector and its integration in the international value chain. This is precisely the main objective of this research.

3

3. THEORETICAL AND CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK OF LOGISTICS SUPPLY CHAIN

3.1 THEORETICAL FRAMEWORK FOR STUDYING COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN AND NETWORK

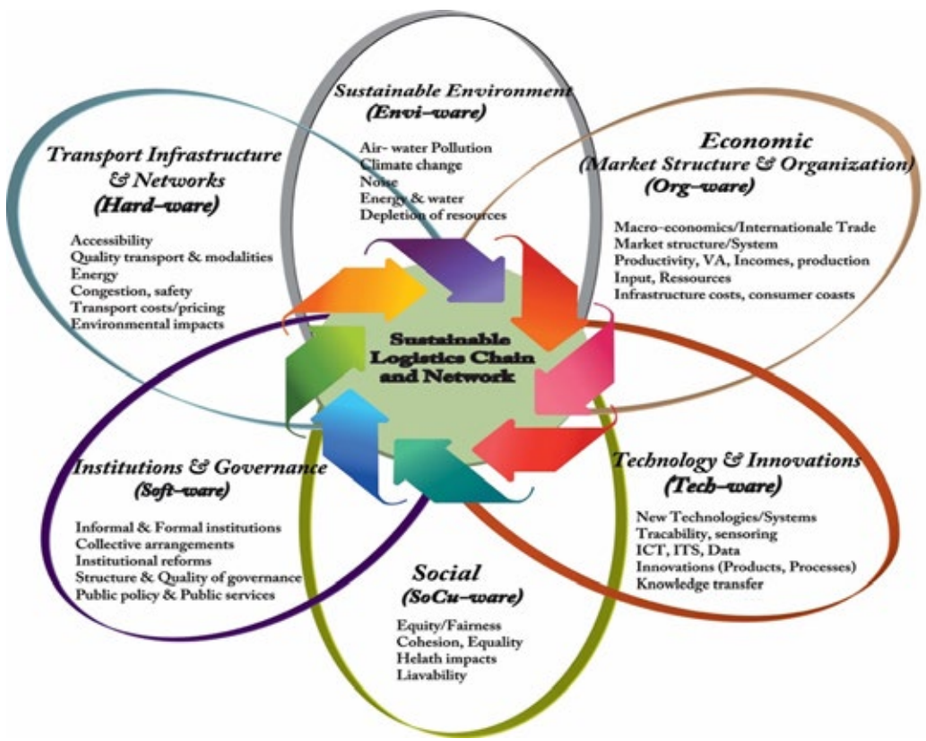
A broad body of literature in logistics and economics considers the transport and logistics sectors as the backbone of economic growth and development. Logistics activities crisscross many economic sectors and activities. The quality and performance of logistics differ markedly across sectors, geographical levels such as countries and regions and within regions. This is due to the inherent complexity of the supply chain logistics systems, comprising a wide diversity of products with different characteristics and quality management requirements, enterprises, dynamic interactions and markets, as well as differences in the level of quality and costs of physical infrastructure, economic structure and organization of markets, the level of technological progress, public policies (economic, social, cultural, environmental) and institutions (such as procedures, regulations enforcement of contracts and rules of engagement, etc.) (Hausman et al., 2005., p. 2).

In this sense, the development of a sustainable and efficient supply chain logistics system that facilitate the flows of goods, information, money and other resources is essential for economic development.[1] The sustainability of the supply chain should be based on a balanced strategy that integrates economic development objectives with environmental and societal aspects of development, such as increasing production and productivity while minimizing the environmental impact such as pollution, waste, noise and emissions, as well as the coordination and collaboration between actors to improve logistics processes. An efficient supply chain logistics system is reflected in the development of a logistics supply chain characterized by speed and the timely delivery of goods, timely information sharing, a reduced total cycle time, coordinating workflow, good decision support systems, reduced lead times, integrated information about operations, reduced redundant echelons and increased flexible capacity. However, the design problems of the logistics supply chains are often complex by nature, due to their direct and close relationship with economic, organizational, socio-cultural, technological and institutional domains. Therefore, inefficiency in the logistics chain and network is closely related to the physical structure of the transport functions as well as different structural and organizational constraints belonging to the economic, social, political, technological, environmental and institutional domains.

1 Logistics involves the integration of information, transportation, inventory, warehousing, material handling and packaging (logistics costs include also sorting, packing and production costs). Therefore, a reduction in transport costs will not necessarily lead to a reduction in total logistics costs (OECD, Benchmarking Intermodal Freight Transport, 2002)).

The literature on logistics supply chain and network design is mostly divided into two approaches: one approach focuses on the economic aspects of the logistics supply chain, i.e. minimizing or maximizing profits; and the other approach focuses on minimizing the environmental impact of logistics chain and activities. Integrating the two perspectives will help to realize both objectives and find adequate solutions to enhance the sustainability and efficiency of the logistics chain and network. In order to study and assess the organization, effectivity, efficiency and performance of the logistics chains and network, we adopt a multi-dimensional approach that links the logistics chain and network to different interacting domains where different factors may constrain or stimulate the performance of the entire logistics system. Furthermore, evaluating the performance of logistics chains from the sustainability perspective requires a set of inter-related domains covering different aspects and levels of analysis, ranging from environmental issues, governance and decision-making processes, infrastructure and transport networks, technologies and innovations as well as social and economic effects. By adopting such a theoretical framework in analyzing the logistics chains, it becomes possible to assess the opportunities for developing and reorganizing the logistics chains and their functions for an optimal and sustainable utilization of resources. Figure 3-1 below provides an overview of the constituting domains and their elements around the logistics chains and network.

Figure 3.1 Theoretical/conceptual framework for a sustainable logistics chain and network[2]



Source; Author (2017).

2 In the following draft versions, this theoretical framework will be further extended and analyzed in depth for the case of developing countries.

More generally, the main determinant factors of an effective and efficient logistics supply chain are the speed, security, reliability and consistency of the flows of goods. However, many logistics-related issues that have been identified – such as transportation costs, infrastructure and equipment, fleet management, quality of customer service and order management, the level of ICT usage, capital investment, quality standards, inadequate cold storage facilities and lack of training in logistics management, etc. – are strongly related to different domains like institutions, the economy, the environment, the socio-cultural domain and infrastructure.

Applying this theoretical approach to study the logistics of cocoa supply chain in CIV prompts many challenges from different perspectives, including the economic (structure and organization of the market) (orgware), technology and innovation (tech-ware), institution (software), transport infrastructure (hardware) and the environmental and socio-cultural perspective.

(1). Economic and market structures and organization (orgware):

CIV produces about 42.4 percent of the world's total cocoa but process only 0.51 million tons of cocoa beans in the country (2015) (PoA Report, 2016., p.3). About 70 percent of the total cocoa production in CIV comes from the south-west forest regions, especially the production locations in Soubré, San Pedro, Dalao, Divo and Gagnoa. As the case with many developing countries in Africa, CIV's exports are dominated by a relatively small number of agri-products that are exported to a relatively small number of trade partners and markets. This makes the country very vulnerable to price volatility and inadequate and asymmetric price transmission mechanisms. Furthermore, the Ivorian economy is a dual economy, where the informal sector is dominant in many economic sectors – including the cocoa sector – and plays a crucial role in the national economy.

With its backward and forward linkages, the cocoa sector in CIV generates multiplier effects through its demand for inputs and services, transport, storage facilities, etc., as well as being a major contributor to public sector revenues. However, there are many economic and organizational challenges that constrain the development of the cocoa sector and the logistics of the cocoa supply chain. The market organization of the cocoa's supply chain suffers from several uncertainties caused by poor physical infrastructure, such as storage facilities, roads, telecommunication, low use of ICT and a lack of other improved technologies, high transport costs and high congestion, poor quality and increasing waste, weak institutional infrastructures such as government support, sanction systems and weak producer associations. Other weak links that have been identified in several empirical studies conducted in Africa include limited traceability and poor record-keeping, long waiting times and delays at checkpoints and regarding the control and clearance of goods, as well as time-consuming administrative processes.

Furthermore, the market of the cocoa sector is highly concentrated in the sense that the bulk of trade and processing is dominated by a limited number of foreign exporters. The entry barriers to this segment of the cocoa market are very high due to the large investments and volumes needed to exploit economies of scale from the production and exportation of cocoa derivatives, which need specific equipment in terms of production, transportation and shipping. Others main challenges that the cocoa sector is facing include:

> The cocoa supply chain in CIV is dysfunctional and not favorable to the majority of cocoa farmers, who frequently receive low market prices. The supply chain is often too long and characterized by the proliferation of many stakeholders, with most operators not performing any marketing function that adds value to cocoa beans, while taking a share of the market prices.

> Farmers often lack access to market information and technology and their understanding of the quality requirements of the market is very weak. This translates into low productivity, low income and decreasing yields.
> A fragmented and inappropriate functioning of the market results in a trading system in which quality is often compromised.
> The majority of cocoa farmers sell their cocoa beans individually to private buyers, which often operate in areas where it is difficult for farmers to transport the cocoa themselves.
> A widespread practice of mixing good and poor quality cocoa beans to meet minimum market quality standards.
> Limited access of farmers to productivity-enhancing inputs and resources such as fertilizers, agrochemicals, seedlings, farm tools and credits, which affect the productivity and competitiveness of the cocoa sector.

(2). Technology, innovation and knowledge transfer (tech-ware):

The cocoa production system and methods of production in CIV have not significantly changed over recent decades. Apart from the introduction of hybrid varieties, nothing has changed in cocoa farming and the commercialization of cocoa. There has been very little effort at modernizing cocoa farming or farming in general. Innovations in the sector are relatively absent due to the weak market organization of the cocoa sector, especially at the producer and cooperative level, where the majority of farmers can slow the uptake of innovations and the use of new technologies due to cultural beliefs.

Moreover, research aiming at cocoa development is relatively weak in CIV. As a result, the cocoa sector does not take advantage of existing technological progress and innovations in the same way as other agricultural crops.

Finally, information and communication technologies (ICT) play a critical role in ensuring effective linkages between actors in the logistics supply chain as well as effective control of time, costs and the quality of goods and services. Unfortunately, the adoption of ICT in logistics management in the cocoa sector is very low and mostly limited to modern and international companies operating in the downstream channels of the logistics chain. For example, information sharing between actors in the cocoa sector takes place through a paper-based system and the use of semi-automated systems, e.g. phone and/or e-mail.

(3). Institutional and governance structure (software):

The institutional and governance structure within which cocoa is produced and traded is highly complex and not always conducive for business in the cocoa sector. The balancing power toward the informal institutions at the cost of the formal institutions can block the implementation of structural reforms and new initiatives aiming to restructure and modernizing the sector. This is because the sector has institutionalized specific forms of arrangements that are accepted by all actors, which serve as the basis for conducting business in the sector.

Moreover, the low quality of institutions and governance translate into higher costs and prices, low productivity and incomes and reduced trust in government institutions. One of the weaknesses of Ivorian institutions is that they favor collusive behavior to manipulate the market, as well as widespread corruption practices at different economic and political levels (Fein, 2005). Furthermore, some institutions add unnecessary costs to the actors in the cocoa sector, such as costs of delays and loss of time at customs inspection and clearance, technical clearance and document processing.

Other institutional issues include: (i) property rights of land, i.e. land acquisition and ownership is one of the main constraints to the establishment and expansion of cocoa farms because land ownership is still governed by local tribal power structures; (ii) the persistence of patronage and clan networks continue to play important role in Ivorian society and business; (iii) resolving contractual disputes in CIV (measured in time and costs) takes an average of 525 days, while costs typically amount to 42 percent of the claim (World Bank's 'Doing business' database, 2016); and (vi) the cost of financial services – if accessed – is high and its availability is lacking.

(4). Transport infrastructure and networks (hardware):

CIV has made significant progress in the development of roads networks during the 1960s and 1970s, although after 1999 investments in infrastructure slowed down due to a lack of finance and the political turmoil. Spending on infrastructure was less than 5% of GDP in the mid-2000s, which is about half of what many neighboring West African countries devoted to infrastructure during the 1990s and 2000s. Various empirical studies show that improvement of the country's infrastructure endowment – such as energy supply, roads networks, rail infrastructure and terminal capacity of ports and airports – could increase the growth rate by 2%.

The road network's physical condition is very poor. A very large part of the roads are degraded by decades of intensive use and lack of maintenance. The connectivity between urban and rural areas is becoming difficult, especially in terms of the accessibility of roads to the villages where cocoa is produced.

Beside the low density and poor quality of road networks, there are several problems that have direct effects on the transport and logistics sector in CIV, such as the increasing transport prices, high operational costs and unpredictable delays, due – among other things – to the extraction of significant bribes by police[3]. As a result, transporters tend to overload their truck to compensate for the costs of the bribes and other additional charges (for example, charge load per axle).

(5). Environmental issues (env-ware):

Developing a sustainable logistics sector very closely depends on the sustainability of the transport sector. However, the transport sector in CIV is a pollutant sector and it produces high level of emissions.

Worldwide, the transport sector accounts for about 25% of global carbon dioxide (CO_2) emissions from fuel combustion (in 2012) and is expected to increase by 1.7% a year by 2030, with over 80% of growth expected to occur in developing countries. Due to the internal structure of the transport sector in CIV – which is dominated by the informal sector and the use of old fleets and low-quality fuel – the negative effects of logistics of cocoa supply chains should be significant. Furthermore, there are important volumes of waste and discharge of chemical pesticides in the cocoa farms, which have important environmental effects on the entire supply chain. Therefore, promoting sustainable freight transport and sustainable logistics supply chain in the cocoa sector provides an opportunity to work toward reducing their heavy reliance on low-quality fuel and minimize the negative environmental externalities of freight transport.

3 According to Foster and Pushak (2011), the average bribe per truck on the Abidjan-Lagos corridor is $88 per 100 km on the Ivorian section, compared to $12 per 100 km in Ghana.

However, sustainability in the cocoa sector is not only limited to improving the sustainability of the transport sector, which is the first step in the right direction, although making the entire logistics supply chain sustainable i.e. waste, the spread of chemical fertilizers in production locations, use of fossil fuel, etc.

From this perspective, we argue that a sustainable logistics of the cocoa supply chain must integrate the economic, institutional, technological, environmental and societal aspects of sustainability, and not only the dimensions of economics and the social dimension.

Today, there is an increasing sustainability awareness from stakeholders and consumers in the agi-food supply chains, which inevitably affects the logistics supply chain operations. For example, the traceability of agri-products become an important driver reshaping the design of the logistics chain and network. A good traceability system – if implemented in the cocoa sector, for example – can strongly contribute to improving transparency and quality by offering specific information regarding the origin of the product and its journey through different locations and channels of the supply chain. In addition, traceability can intensify cooperation through the coordination of tasks and collaboration between the actors in the chain, as well as improving the control and monitoring of activities that can lead identifying and removing bottlenecks throughout the supply chain.

(6). Social context and human development (soc-ware):

CIV has a relatively young population (62.8% of the total population is aged between 15 and 65 years), with the majority of the population living in cities (52.8%). According to the World Bank's HDI (2014), CIV's score is very low (ranked 172 out of 188 countries). With the increasing population and urbanization, demand for health and public services such as education and healthcare will also increase. However, the country's capabilities to supply the necessary public services is not sufficient. With limited public budget and low public expenditure, there is a risk of increasing socio-economic problems (poverty and inequality), which may trigger social unrest among the population. Besides, improvements in education, health and social protection require high investments in human capital, which can be provided within a stable and democratic political system sustained by a high level of economic growth and economic performance.

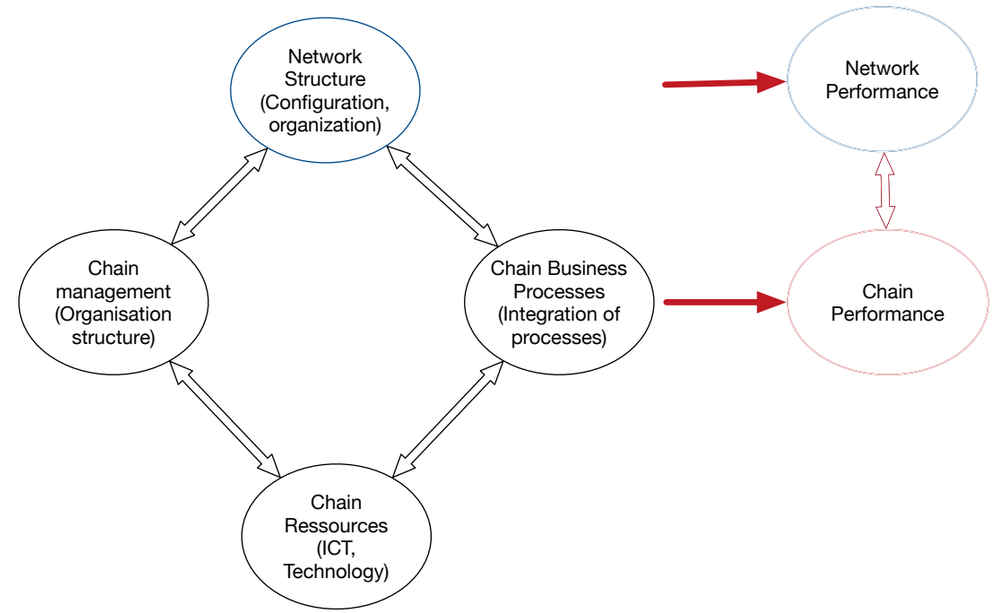
3.2 CONCEPTUAL FRAMEWORK FOR STUDYING COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN AND NETWORK

Besides the theoretical framework sketched above, various empirical studies of the agri-food logistics in developing countries use the conceptual framework adopted by Van der Vorst et al. (Van der Vorst, 2006, and Van der Vorst et al, 2005) from Lambert and Cooper (2000) to evaluate and analyze logistics and information management processes in food supply chains. We apply an extended and modified version of this conceptual framework, which takes into consideration the supply chain performance and network performance. This conceptual framework describes the type of the relationships between the supply chain, its typical characteristics and attributes, as well as its participants, processes, products, resources and management (Van der Vorst et al. 2005). The conceptual framework is very useful to evaluate and analyze the logistics processes of the cocoa's supply chain (i.e. from the farm gate to the port of exit) in CIV.

On the other hand, it helps to identify at which parts of the logistics channels inefficiencies increase logistics costs such as delays and a loss of time, loss of quality, packaging and handling, environmental costs and uncertainty.

Furthermore, the analysis of the logistics processes in the cocoa sector must take into account the network structure of logistics system, the underlying logistics channels (chain business processes), the way in which logistics chains are managed and the resources used to manage the supply chain. In other words, supply chain configuration, chain control structure, chain information system and chain organization are important elements to understand the structure and function of the logistics supply chain and network.

Figure 3.2 Conceptual framework for studying logistics chains and networks



Source: Adopted from Van der Vorst (2006, p.17).

First, the supply chain management describes the organization of the supply chain in terms of planning and control, work structure, organization structure, good and information facility structures, management methods, power and leadership structure, risk and reward structure as well as culture and attitude.

Second, the supply chain network structure refers to the configuration, coordination and organization of the network of group of actors in the chain in terms of their role and position in the supply chain, the interrelationships between them and the underlying institutional arrangements that support and facilitate the coordination of activities between actors in the supply chain network.

Third, the supply chain business processes describe the business activities comprising producing specific types of goods, service and information for the market. It refers globally to the integration of different processes within businesses (products, services, etc.).
Fourth, chain resources refer to the various resources that are needed to sustain the movement of goods

and information between actors through the supply chain. Chain resources include people, production and distribution facilities, warehouses, machines, new communication technologies and ICT (information, information systems and information infrastructures).

When integrated, these four components of the supply chain can be applied to evaluate the performance of the logistics supply chain and network and analyze the nature and source of constraints affecting the logistics chain and network. In our case study of the logistics of the cocoa supply chain in CIV, the integration of the components of supply chain management with supply chain processes and chain resources can shed light on the under-performance of the supply chain and the underlying constraints and bottlenecks that limit the development of the logistics supply chain. The integration of the supply chain networks structure with supply chain management and supply chain processes will allow us to understand the strength and weaknesses of the supply chain and network.

Improvement opportunities to improve the supply chain can also be considered as making part of the configuration, control, information and the organization of the supply chain and network.

In order to develop and implement a wide logistics supply chain and network that capture various dimensions of performance at various levels in a consistent way, an adequate and valuable set of indicators covering several levels must be taken into account at different strategic levels, i.e. at the strategic, tactical and operational level.

Globally, the literature on agri-food supply chain takes into account the following (context-dependent) indicators dedicated to evaluating the performance and trends in logistics practices:

> The physical state of road infrastructure and transport intensity (tons-km/total output).
> Facility network design, i.e. the location of stocking points, the position of inventory points in the network, equipment selection, capacity planning, etc.
> Freight volume through the load capacity/factor of the vehicle by mode (ton/vehicle).
> Distance by transport mode (km), energy consumption and emissions.
> Vehicle utilization (vehicle-km/ton-km) and freight movements of goods by supply chain link (vehicle-km).
> Time costs, i.e. total time for transport and storage and related procedures (average and the maximum number of hours/days).
> Transport and logistics costs, i.e. total costs of transport and storage and related procedures such as the total time of document processing (hours/days) and control, as well as cost of logistics services and hidden costs (costs of delays and uncertainties, including financial charges, obsolescence and loss of damaged or stolen goods).

Note that a wide diversity of indicators is used in the literature to evaluate the performance of the logistics supply chain depending on the sector of activity, level of analysis (micro- meso- or macro-level) and geographical scale.

More generally, we make a distinction between two main type of indicators when calculating the costs of the supply chain, namely transport and logistics costs. In contrast to transport costs, there are no specific indicators on logistics at the national and sectoral level.

Transport costs are derived from the fixed and variable costs of operation processes, and the logistics costs are derived from the sequence of transit and processing operations, i.e. costs of logistics services, as well as hidden costs that reflect the time value related to delays, waiting time and loss of time due to the uncertainties (damage, accidents, etc.).

The literature on the agri-food logistics supply chain and network has paid significant attention to the relationships among actors in the logistics supply chain, as well as the management of supply chain and chain business processes, the relevant network structure such as integration, coordination, collaboration and transaction costs issues. However, as most of the literature is theoretical and abstract, there is a need for applied research on real-world cases that may enrich the conceptual framework and extend the practical methodological tools in studying the logistics supply chain and network. In this respect, increasing knowledge on how different logistics chains operate and existing bottlenecks for improving efficiency and quality is important to establish an effective and efficient logistics supply chain.

3.3 LOGISTICS OF THE COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN AND NETWORK IN CÔTE D'IVOIRE

Three types of cocoa supply chains have prevailed in the case of the cocoa sector in CIV: (i) the international supply chain, where exporters reach the farmers/producers through traders/middlemen or through cooperatives; (ii) the supply chain, where exporters/processors directly reach the primary producers; and (iii) the local supply chain, where farmers/producers are reached by local traders through private buyers. The cocoa sector faces various challenges ranging from production and harvest, transport, storage and inventories to quality control and export channels, etc.

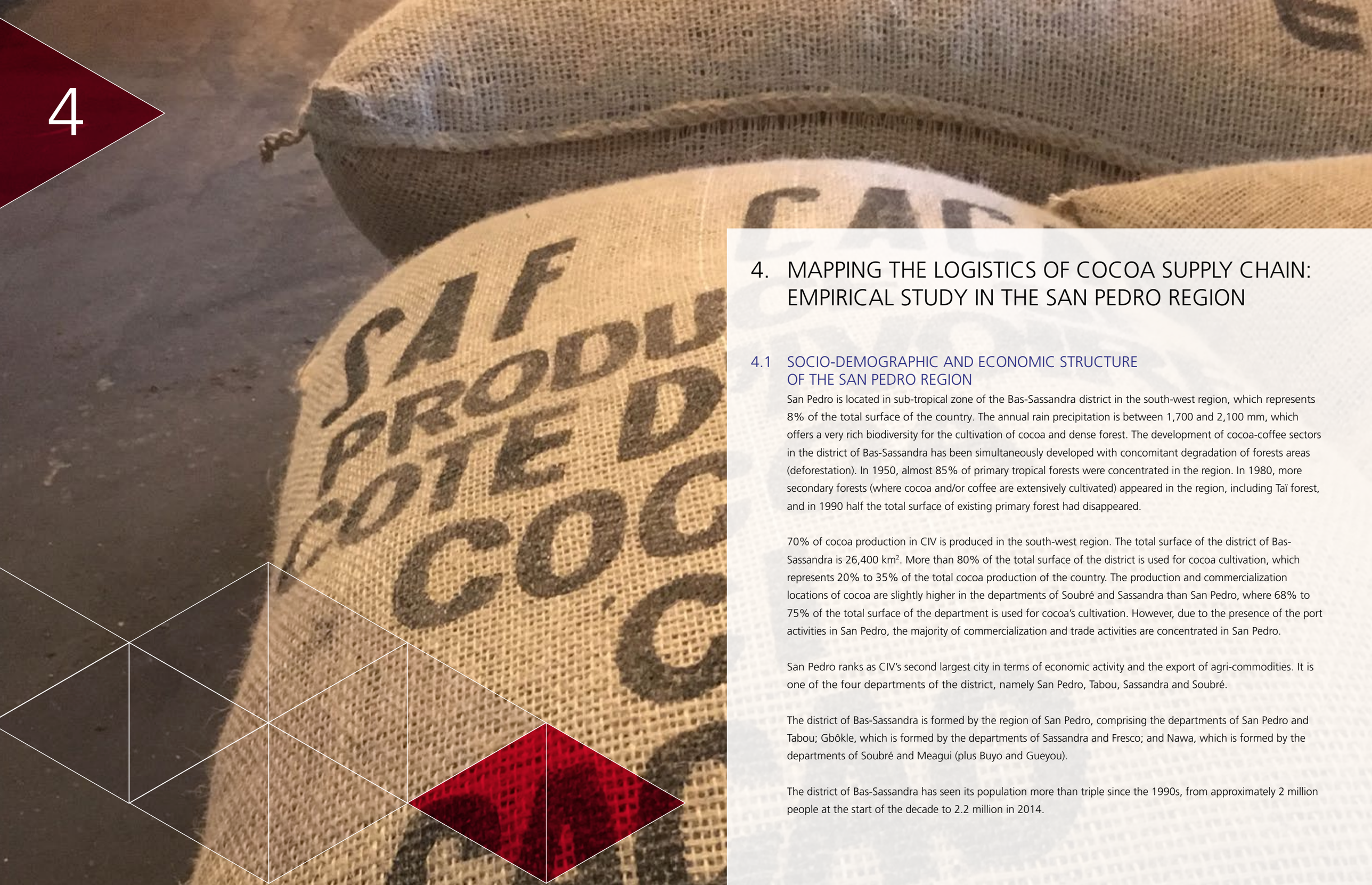
A recent study conducted on the cocoa sector in CIV reveals a number of weaknesses of the supply chain (PoAI, 2017), such as: (i) the difficulty to meet world growing demand for high-quality cocoa due to the small size of farms, low yields and lack of innovations in product and processes that make farming more effective and efficient (PoAI., p. 20); (ii) the low level of use of new technologies for the better traceability of cocoa along the supply chain; (iii) the high congestion at the port area and delays in shipments of cocoa due to inefficient administrative processes and a lack of transparency, while quality control and customs clearance also take an unnecessary longer time than needed (op cit, p.24); (iv) a lack of storage facilities/warehouses for semi-finished products that meet the international standards, e.g. storage on clean pallets, enough ventilation, hygiene requirements and guidelines for personnel (op cit., p. 15); (v) the poor quality of road infrastructure, which increases operating costs and reduces speed, reliability and local capacity of truck shipments, while most of the transporters show predatory practices (truck overloading, non-compliant operators) and a lack of professionalism and expertise in transport and logistics processes; (vi) the difficulties of the companies to get their products to the market due to the fragmented distribution network; and (v) a lack of transparency in business practices like the facilitation of payments made to customs and police officials to keep products flowing through the supply chains.

Despite the identified challenges presented above, the study has identified a number of opportunities in the cocoa sector that can be exploited to solve some aforementioned problems, as well as to transform the sector into a more sustainable and competitive sector.

First, the trend in international demand for high-quality cocoa beans is increasing and will continue to increase in the near future. With its abundance of natural resources (vast and fertile land, good climate, etc.), the country has the potentialities to increase its comparative advantage and increase the volumes of production of cocoa to higher

level if it manages to apply appropriate reforms and policy measures to modernize and restructure the sector and improve the transport and logistics systems. Therefore, CIV is well placed to dominate cocoa production in the world. If this happens, the country can derive higher revenues, which can provide a solid basis for implementing a more sustainable supply chain.

Second, there is huge potential to increase cocoa consumption in the country due to the change in the demographic structure of the population and the high level of the growth rate of the Ivorian economy. Growth opportunities to increase the capacity of processing cocoa in CIV then become real, whether through FDI or private companies. The benefits of value addition for cocoa producers include economic diversification, job creation, tax revenues and indirectly the improvement of farmers' incomes. In this respect, cocoa production and trade are means to improve employment opportunities.
Finally, in order to achieve sustainability in production, incomes of farmers have to increased substantially. This can be achieved through intensification and diversification of production and efficient use of resources. However, farmers need to have access to financial credits to invest in their farms.



4

4. MAPPING THE LOGISTICS OF COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN: EMPIRICAL STUDY IN THE SAN PEDRO REGION

4.1 SOCIO-DEMOGRAPHIC AND ECONOMIC STRUCTURE OF THE SAN PEDRO REGION

San Pedro is located in sub-tropical zone of the Bas-Sassandra district in the south-west region, which represents 8% of the total surface of the country. The annual rain precipitation is between 1,700 and 2,100 mm, which offers a very rich biodiversity for the cultivation of cocoa and dense forest. The development of cocoa-coffee sectors in the district of Bas-Sassandra has been simultaneously developed with concomitant degradation of forests areas (deforestation). In 1950, almost 85% of primary tropical forests were concentrated in the region. In 1980, more secondary forests (where cocoa and/or coffee are extensively cultivated) appeared in the region, including Taï forest, and in 1990 half the total surface of existing primary forest had disappeared.

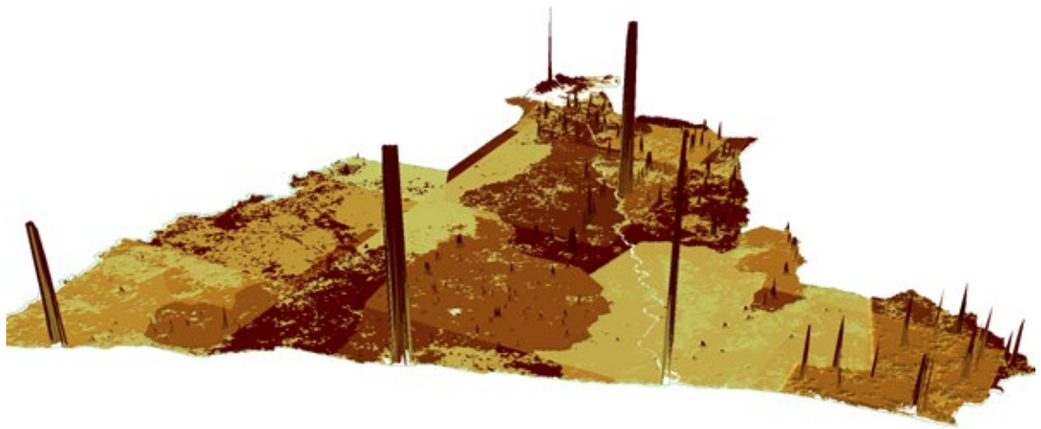
70% of cocoa production in CIV is produced in the south-west region. The total surface of the district of Bas-Sassandra is 26,400 km^2. More than 80% of the total surface of the district is used for cocoa cultivation, which represents 20% to 35% of the total cocoa production of the country. The production and commercialization locations of cocoa are slightly higher in the departments of Soubré and Sassandra than San Pedro, where 68% to 75% of the total surface of the department is used for cocoa's cultivation. However, due to the presence of the port activities in San Pedro, the majority of commercialization and trade activities are concentrated in San Pedro.

San Pedro ranks as CIV's second largest city in terms of economic activity and the export of agri-commodities. It is one of the four departments of the district, namely San Pedro, Tabou, Sassandra and Soubré.

The district of Bas-Sassandra is formed by the region of San Pedro, comprising the departments of San Pedro and Tabou; Gbôkle, which is formed by the departments of Sassandra and Fresco; and Nawa, which is formed by the departments of Soubré and Meagui (plus Buyo and Gueyou).

The district of Bas-Sassandra has seen its population more than triple since the 1990s, from approximately 2 million people at the start of the decade to 2.2 million in 2014.

Map 4.1 Map of the district of Bas-Sassandra/Great region of San Pedro.

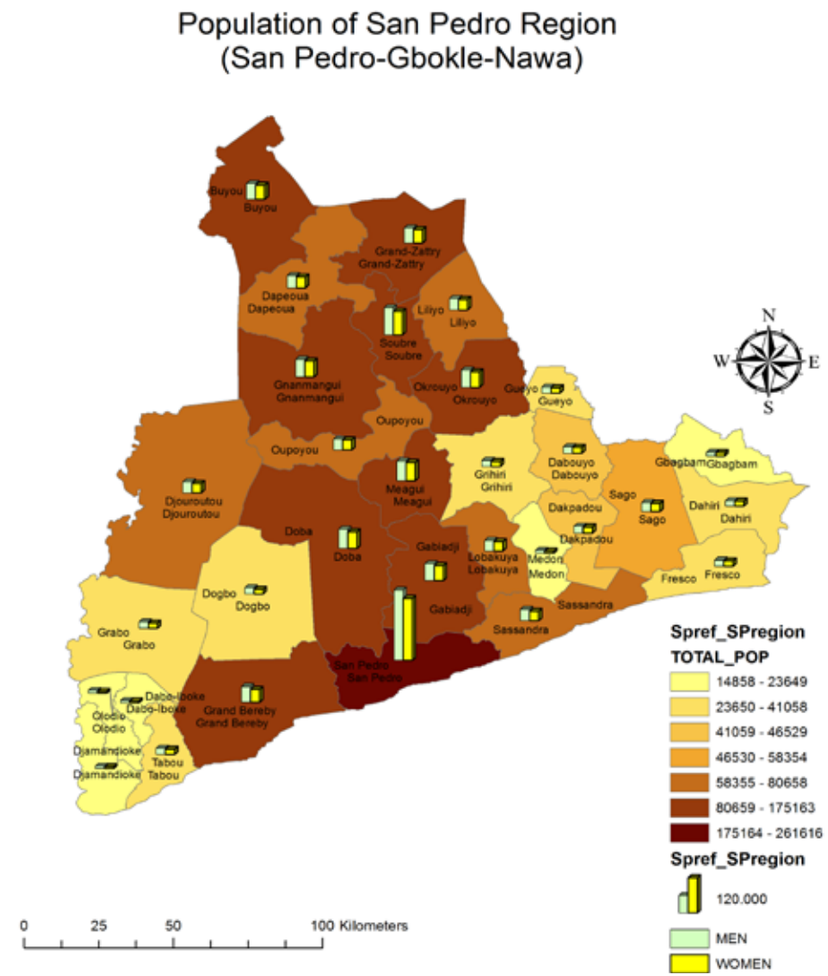


Source: Author, based on www.afripop.org, and Open Street Map (OSM), 2017

The majority of the population of the Bas-Sassandra district belongs to the ethnic groups of Kroumen (Tabou, San Pedro), Bakwé (Meagui, San Pedro), Beté (Soubré), Oubi (Taï), Wegné, Neyo and Godié (Sassandra). Other inhabitants of the region belong to different other ethnicities that came from other regions, such as the Akan, Sénoufo, Baoulé, Lobi, Agni, Yacouba and Gouro, as well as other countries (immigrants from outside the country) such as Burkina Faso (burlinabés), Mali, Ghana, Benin, Togo. Liberia, etc.

Most inhabitants of the district are concentrated in the departments of San Pedro (631,156 inhabitants), Soubré (464,554) and Meagui (320,975). The department of Sassandra has 299,500 inhabitants and Fresco 101,298 inhabitants. Other departments like Tabou, Gueyo and Buyo have 195,510, 83,680 and 183,875 inhabitants, respectively.
The following map 4-2 shows the distribution of the population by department. This is the geographical level that we retain in the empirical analysis, and which we refer to as San Pedro region. The department of San Pedro counts 120,000 households.

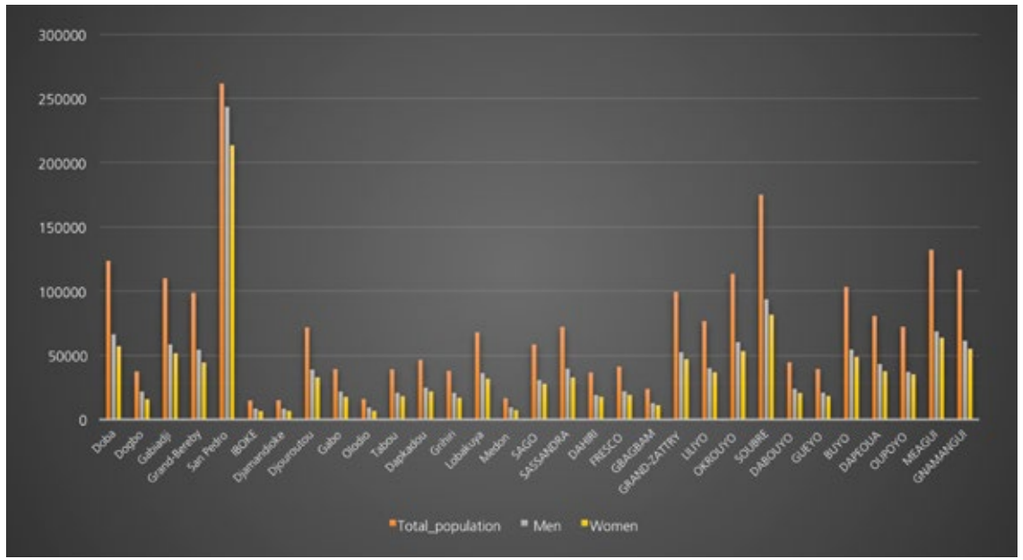
Map 4.2 Population of the district of Bas-Sassandra



Source: Author, 2017 (based on INS, Population census, 2014).

The department of San Pedro (plus Tabou) has 826,666 inhabitants, among which 54% are men and 46% women. San Pedro city itself has a total population of 261,616 inhabitants (52% men and 48% women). The four sub-prefectures of Doba, Dogbo, Gabiadji and Grand-Bereby have 123,530 inhabitants, 37,391 inhabitants, 109,933 inhabitants, and 98,686 inhabitants, respectively.

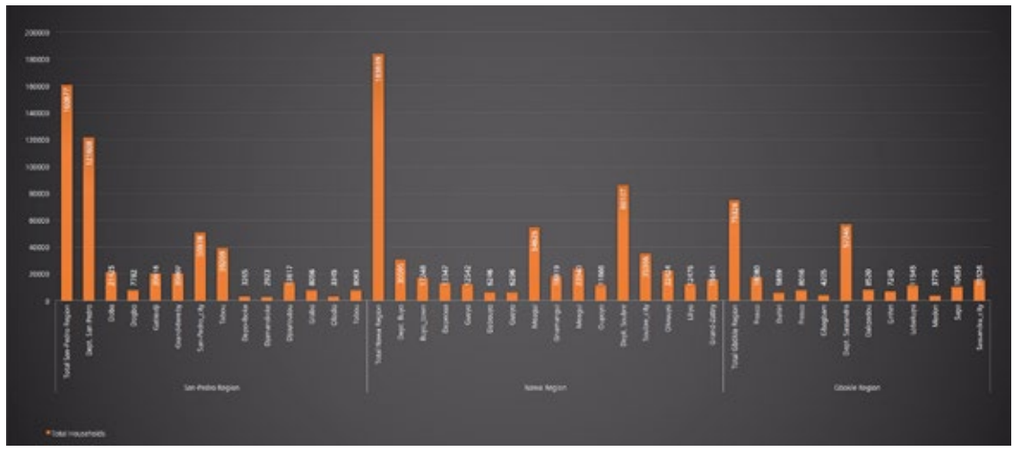
Figure 4.1 Population of Bas-Sassandra, by prefecture/sub-region (2014)



Source: INS, Population Census 2014.

The number of households by department varies from 121,608 households in the department of San Pedro, to 39,269 households in Tabou, 86,107 in Soubré, 42,759 in Meagui and 57,246 households in Sassandra. The average household size is 5.4 members in the district of Bas-Sassandra, and 5.2 in the department of San Pedro.

Figure 4.2 Number of households by prefecture/sub-region (2014)



Source: INS, Population census, 2014

The development of the city of San Pedro is closely related to the rapid population increase and its spatial development, which started during the 1960s when the government applied a large-scale decentralization policy to develop the south-west region. Public investments were oriented toward the development of physical infrastructure (road networks, bridges, electricity, public services infrastructure, etc.), the construction of the port of San Pedro and the spatial development of the city of San Pedro. In addition, the government stimulated the development of the manufacturing industry, centered around mining, paper and cash crop processing. The South-West Development Authority (Autorité pour l'Aménagement de la Région du Sud-Ouest, ARSO) was created in 1968 to manage and realize a range of large infrastructure and spatial development projects in San Pedro, including the construction of a deep-water port, housing, public services, urban infrastructures, etc. During the 1966-1975 period, most large investment projects concerned the construction and improvement of roads networks, bridges and secondary roads connecting different towns and the villages, the valorization and exploitation of forests, stimulation of immigration to the region and the development of agri-industry in the region. A large part of these investments projects were completed during the 1976-1985 period. New factories were created in the mining sector, agri-processing and the production of wood and paper.

The economic take-off and spatial development of the city took place during the 1980-2000 period, when the whole south-west region become important in term of its economic growth and its participation in the economic development of the country. Exports of agri-products – especially cocoa – become the main economic driver of the region and the country. Beside the agri-sector, new manufacturing industries emerged in the region serving the national consumer market, such as paper, tires, wood, metal, etc. (Union Européenne, 1998., p12).

The city became very attractive to the population from rural areas and other regions seeking work and in search of a better life. The number of inhabitants increased faster than projected by the urban planners. As a result, the emergence and proliferation of slum neighborhoods around the city significantly increased (examples are the neighborhoods of Bradot, Soleil, Zimbabwe, Colombie, Colas). With the increasing population, the city has struggled to manage fast urban expansion, as well as the increasing demand from the inhabitants for housing, physical and public infrastructure services (water, electricity, telecommunications, urban transportations, etc.).

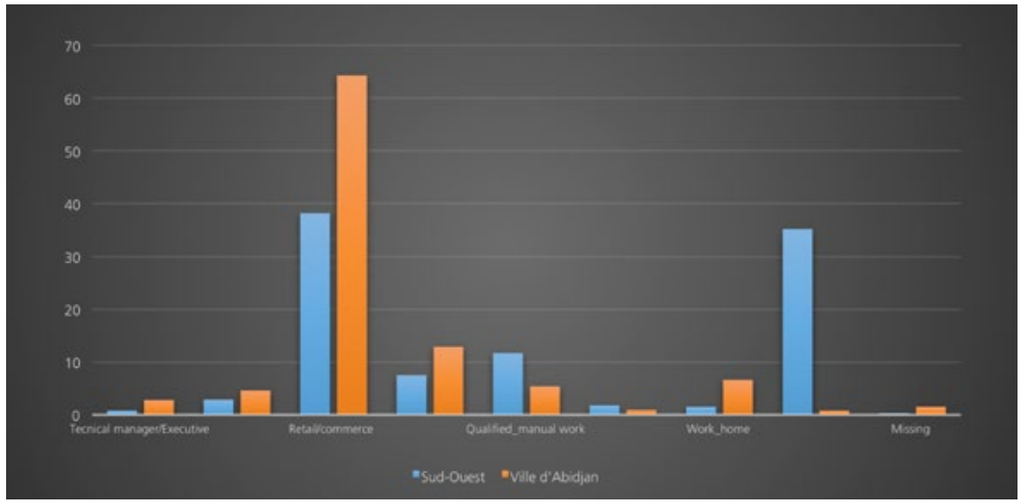
The total budget of the spatial development of San Pedro amounted to 11.479 billion FCFA, of which 5.076 billion FCFA was reserved for the construction of road infrastructure, 4.312 billion FCFA for the construction of the port, 1.590 billion FCFA for the city development and urban expansion, and 500 million FCFA for other costs (control, management costs, etc.). The budget was financed by France (32.57%), Germany (30.76%), Italy (13.04%) and the Ivorian government (24%).

The predominance of the San Pedro region in the national economy is eminent in term of its contribution to the country's exports, especially production and trade in cocoa and other agri-commodities. However, the economic structure of San Pedro region is highly specialized and strongly dependent on a limited number of activities (agri-processing industry) and the export of cocoa and coffee. Hence, the economic growth generated by the export of cocoa cannot create more jobs for the population, especially the youth, which represent the largest age group among the population. Today, more than 40% of the employees in San Pedro have a job in the agri-processing industry (wood, cocoa, etc.), port and port activities, including warehousing, logistics, transport, etc., the financial sector, retail and tourism.

In 2000, the port of San Pedro offered about 3,500 direct jobs in San Pedro, including more than 500 jobs in transport, 1,600 jobs in services related to port activities (loading and unloading products in and around the port) and 1,500 in fishery and other services (op cit., p.34). Today, the PASP gives a job to 1,200 workers (dockers) and 325 port employees (average monthly salary of 150,000-200,000 FCFA) and is responsible for 4,000 direct jobs in the city of San Pedro, as well as more than 40,000 direct and indirect jobs in the region of San Pedro. In addition, the port of San Pedro contributes to 8% of the regional GDP and up to 20% of customs revenues (taxes) of the country.

As in the case of the south-west region, most occupations/jobs are in retail and agriculture, accounting for 39% and 33% of total occupations, respectively. Given the dual structure of the economy, most low-level jobs and occupations are found in the informal sector (about two-thirds of total employment), especially in traditional handcraft, retail, restaurants and cafés, transport and services.

Figure 4.3 Type of jobs in south-west region vs. Abidjan (2012).



Source: INS, Population Census 2014.

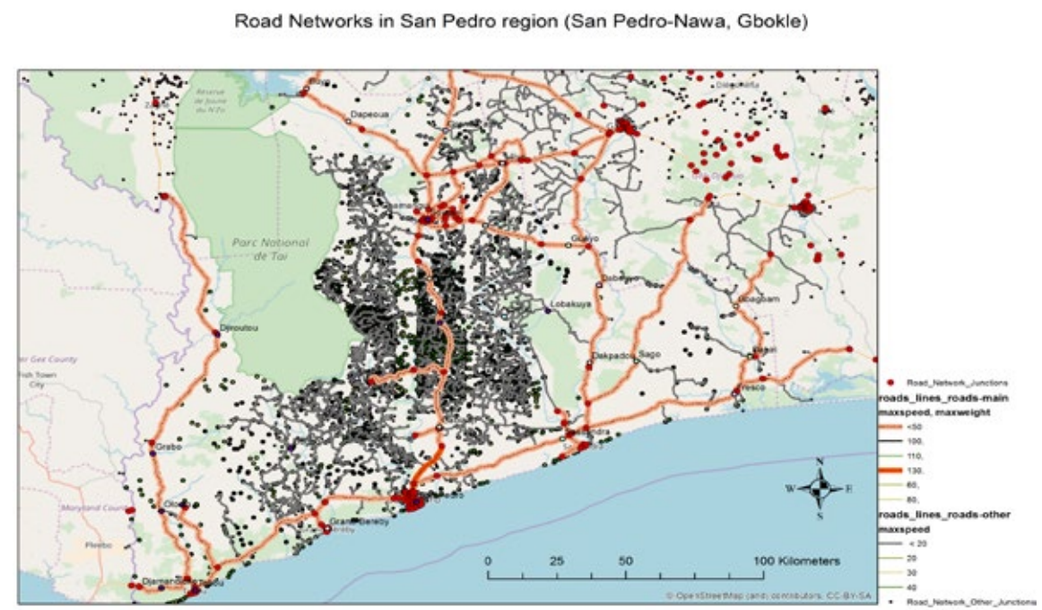
The diversification of the regional economic structure could bring additional economic benefits to the local and regional economy by unlocking – for example – the potential of the tourism sector, which is not fully exploited. However, the development of tourism industry requires large investments in hotel facilities and transport infrastructure, especially renovation/rehabilitation of existing road networks, as well as the development of supporting activities in the services sector (marketing, banking, etc.).

In addition, the development and expansion of the port activities – with a stronger focus on the development of logistics services and logistics and industrial zones around the port area – could boost local and regional economic development in terms of the creation of additional jobs and value added through its economic linkages with other economic sectors in the region. It is estimated that the port of San Pedro and port-related activities generate about 8-10% of the wealth of the city of San Pedro (Union Européenne, 1998., p. 20). Today, this percentage is much higher and should be around 10-15% due to the growth in port activities (export) and the establishment of new companies and firms in the cocoa sector in San Pedro. The regional GDP of San Pedro could be 7-8% of the total GDP of CIV. The agri-processing manufacturing industries in San Pedro are the main contributors to regional GDP in terms of value added (estimated at 65-70% of local GDP).

4.2 ROAD INFRASTRUCTURE AND ACCESSIBILITY TO PRODUCTION LOCATION

San Pedro is connected to other regions of the country through a large and diffused road networks. The road network in the district of Bas-Sassandra (San Pedro, Nawa, Gbôkle) comprises 7,251 km roads, of which 471 km are non-paved ground roads. The road network in San Pedro region comprises 1,867 km of roads, of which only 199 km are paved. The primary roads link the major's towns and cities of the department to other cities and regions of the country, while the extensive secondary and tertiary roads link the villages to the main road and towns of the region. The map below shows the current road network in the San Pedro region, the type of road, the maximum speed and the location of production locations/villages.

Map 4.3 Road network in San Pedro region



Source: Author, based on OSM GIS data, 2017

The paved roads in San Pedro region are significantly deteriorated due to a lack of maintenance and repair work. The non-paved secondary and tertiary roads that link the villages to the main road pose major problems for transporters and significantly affects the logistics of the cocoa supply chain. Consequently, most of the production

locations are not accessible – even for small trucks – during the rainy season, and most man-made bridges need reconstruction.

For example, the primary road linking San Pedro to Sassandra is in very advanced degradation and is practically not suitable for personal cars. Only trucks transporting cocoa are obliged to use this road to transport cocoa from the villages to San Pedro. The average truck movement between Sassandra and San Pedro is estimated at 50 trucks per day (FAO, 2009., p. 8). However, during the rainy season, the roads become practically inaccessible for all types of transport.
The table below provides an overview of the condition of the roads in the San Pedro region.

Table 4.1 State of road networks in San Pedro region (2008)

	Link	Distance	State of the road
San Pedro-Bereby	San Pedro-Watte San Pedro-Nado-Greleon-St Paul San Pedro-Bereby-Cako Dobgo	45 km 75 km 90 km	Access difficult Access difficult Acceptable
San Pedro-Tabou-Grabo	Grabo-Nigré	168 km	Practicable
San Perdo-Gabiadji- Djapadji	Gabiadji-Djapadji	80 km	Access difficult
San Pedro-Gabiadji-Nounoua-Sassandra	San Pedro-Gabiadji-Nounoua-Sassandra	90 km	Access difficult
San Pedro-Carrefour 26-Village 26	Carrefour-Pk21-Buyo	95 km	Acceptable

Source: PASP, 2008.

The government has recently launched the National Development Plan 2016-2020, aiming at the renovation and paving of road networks, particularly the rehabilitation of the primary road linking Abidjan to San Pedro. The project is financed by the African Development Bank (AfDB), the World Bank and the EU, with maintenance expected to be funded by the eventual implementation of a toll system.

In short, the poor quality of road in San Pedro is a major problem affecting the transport and logistics of cocoa supply chain.

First, the average speed on principal road in San Pedro region is under 50 km/h, while the speed of most loaded trucks with cocoa is approximately 35 km/h or less. At the secondary and tertiary roads, the speed of small trucks is approximately the same, or considerably less small trucks are overloaded with cocoa that they transport to the collection points along the main road or to the cooperatives and trader's facilities.

Second, because most of the production locations/villages are not possible to access by large trucks, the transport of cocoa is undertaken by light small trucks, tractors and motorcycles that can reach the villages. The total capacity of these trucks is limited (between 4 and 6 tons), meaning that the truckers are obliged to drive several times to the same villages or use many trucks at the same time to transport the cocoa from the villages to the main roads and the storage facilities. This increases the costs of transport (fuels, maintenance, etc.), the logistics costs (loss of time, delay, etc.) and other costs (briberies at checkpoints, etc.).
There are several production locations that produce good quality cocoa but are difficult to access by road. Because farmers in general do not have special storage places in the farms, the cocoa must be sold quickly to avoid loss of quality (interview 10).

The farmers in these locations have difficulties transporting their cocoa to the nearest towns. They are visited by the private buyers who pay them below the minimum price and arrange the transport of cocoa to the cooperatives.
"The cocoa farmers from these less accessible villages are usually paid by local buyer under the farm gate price" (interview 10).
During the rainy season, most of the bridges – which are constructed by the farmers themselves – break and roads become filled with water, which make them practically inaccessible.

Picture 1. State of the roads during the rainy season (San Pedro region. left picture: a broken bridge on a secondary road linking the villages to the main road. Right picture: the main road (la côtière) from Sans Pedro to Sassandra and Fresco.

Third, another major challenge for the logistics of the cocoa supply chain is the proliferation of roadblocks and checkpoints across the region, usually along the non-paved roads linking the cocoa production locations to the main road, as well as along the road. The high costs of briberies and delays caused by these checkpoints increase the logistics and transport costs of truckers. In order to compensate for these costs, transporters overload their trucks with cocoa to a level that exceeds the maximum allowed load capacity.

Fourth, transporters prefer to buy second-hand trucks due to the poor state of roads, the relatively high transport operating costs and low profit margins, as well as the difficulties obtaining finance from commercial banks. In addition, the international standards on emissions from trucks/road transport are not applicable. The second-hand and aged fleet of trucks transporting cocoa produces high levels of greenhouse emissions due to overload, the use of low quality fuels and congestion.

Congestion takes place mainly in the city of San Pedro, especially the streets nearby the processing companies and the warehouses of exporters, as well as around the port areas. The city of San Pedro has a public parking area reserved for trucks at the entrance of the city, although it is not used by trucks due to a lack of space and services (open space without security control and public services). As a result, long queues of trucks along the streets waiting to unload their cocoa shipment are a daily reality in San Pedro city. Most truckers – gathered in groups – stay close to their trucks (for a couple of days and sometimes weeks), due to the fear of theft, assaults and the uncertainty while unloading their shipments (Interview 2).

Picture 2: Trucks parked on the streets of San Pedro, waiting to unload their shipments.

More generally, the implications of poor quality road networks for the logistics processes are eminent. The transport and logistics costs increase significantly, the reliability in delivery time decrease, security issues arise, the operational costs of truckers increase significantly, and the quality of services worsen. In short, the entire cocoa supply chain is affected by the degradation and poor quality of road networks.

4.3 THE LOGISTICS OF THE COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN IN THE SAN PEDRO REGION

The logistics of cocoa supply chain is defined as the set of activities and functions related to the transportation of cocoa a point of origin/farmers (upstream) to a point of delivery/port (downstream)[4], taking into account the efficient use of flows, storage and other aspects of production, distribution and procurement process, i.e. satisfying service level requirements such as speed, time, costs, security and quality.

The structure of the logistics of cocoa's supply chain in CIV is very complex with various stages and actors (local, regional and international) operating in different sectors, activities and economies, i.e. formal vs. informal sectors. Optimizing the logistics chains is costly and challenging, first because it is not easy to resolve many of existing bottlenecks at different legs or steps of the supply chain without an integrated approach involving the entire chain and different actors and domains, and second because logistics systems can only survive in the future not only by optimizing the chains and networks but also by investing in more sustainability through the chains. However, one cannot provide solutions for an optimized logistics chain if sustainability efforts are only concentrated on one or few legs of the logistics chain. In order to develop a more sustainable logistics chain, a mental shift at the sector and government levels is needed, i.e. cooperation between actors and parties that work together to make the entire logistics chain efficient and sustainable, beginning at the farmer and ending at the port of export and beyond.

The transformation process of cocoa begins at the farm level, where values are gradually added to the cocoa bean at different successive steps of the supply chain process, which ends in supermarkets somewhere in the world. The key local actors in this industry are farmers, cooperatives, traders/contractors, local and international exporters and local processing industry or grinders. In addition, there are other actors involved in the cocoa supply chain, which through their activities of research, education, advisory, supervision, etc. contribute to improve the quality of the product, the yield, the income of farmers and the sustainability of cocoa cultivation.

The cocoa supply chain in San Pedro and CIV is unique due to the minimal government supervision of the cocoa trade within the country and the existence of different sub-chains and legs along the cocoa's supply chain.

For example, farmer sales at the farm gate to three different actors in the cocoa supply chain: to the private buyers – known as *pisteurs* – to cooperatives or directly to the processing companies and exporters. The private buyers sell to traders (traitants), the traders sell to international exporters and processing companies/grinders and grinders sell processed cocoa products directly to international market. The pisteurs – who work for the private traders – visit the villages on a regular basis to purchase cocoa. When the farmer sells the beans, the private buyer weighs the bags of beans and assesses the quality before paying the farmer in cash. It is not unusual that the private buyer pays the farmer without any written record of the sale. In some cases, they pay less than the farm gate price, because farmers do not have any information on international market prices or because they urgently need money for unexpected spending. Note that international traders and exporters also purchase cocoa directly from the farmers/villages. For example, Olam and Cargill buy from traders and cooperative companies with whom they have agreements, but also directly from the farmers. Other international companies buy from other traders and cooperative companies and occasionally buy directly from the farmers.

The cocoa is transported from the villages to the storage facilities of the cooperatives or traders in the near towns, and further to the exporters storage facilities in the city of San Pedro. Exporters may also sell it to local grinders. The cocoa can be stored for several days or weeks at the cooperatives storage facilities before it is shipped to the warehouses of the exporter. At the entrance of the exporter storage facility, the cocoa shipment is inspected for the quality of the beans. It takes a week or two (sometimes more) before the cocoa is shipped in the container ships for export.

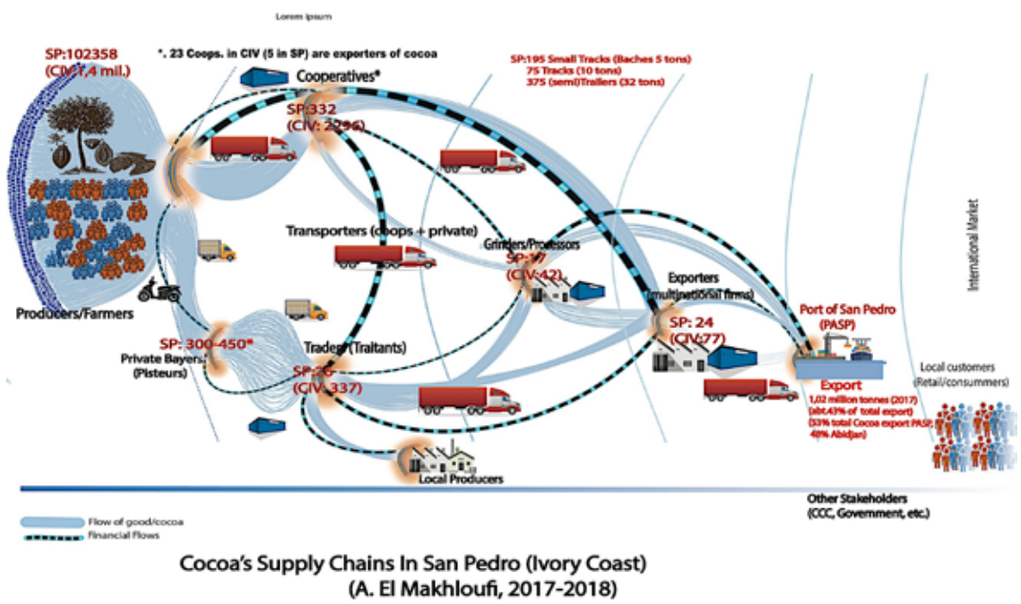
The share of different actor in the collection of cocoa is as follows: the cooperatives collect about 20% of the total production, the private traders (traitants) 65% of the total harvest and 15% of total production is collected by international exporters.

More specifically, the logistics of the cocoa supply chain in San Pedro region is organized as follows:
First marketing channel: *Farmers* ➔ *private byers (pisteurs)* ➔ *Traders (traitants)* ➔ *Exporters – Processing factories – Grinders.*
Second marketing channel: *Farmers* ➔ *Cooperative* ➔ *Exporters – Processing factories – Grinders.*
Third Marketing channel: *Farmers* ➔ *Exporters – Processing factories – Grinders.*

The following figure provides detailed information on the logistics of the cocoa supply chain in San Pedro and CIV based on information and data gathered from the field work.

4 Teravaninthorn and Raballand (2009, p. 3), describe logistics as *"the process of planning, implementing, and controlling the efficient, cost-effective flow and storage of raw materials, in-process inventory, finished goods, and related information from point of origin to point of consumption"*.

Figure 4.4 Logistics of the cocoa supply chain in San Pedro, Côte d'Ivoire



Source: Author, 2017

At the upstream of the logistics chain, we find a couple of supporting organizations that supervise and provide services to farmers, such as the *Agence Nationale d'Appui au Développement Rural* (Anader), which employs about 450 coffee and cocoa extension officers working in 48 different regions of the country. Anader was founded in 1993 as part of a World Bank project and it resulted from the merger of existing extension providers. The government holds a share 40% in Anader and provides a basic operational budget. Anader helps farmers through different programs oriented toward the implementation of good practices of improving cocoa production, input provision and new types of cocoa trees to farmers, supporting cooperatives and fighting against cocoa diseases such as swollen shoot. In addition, the *Centre National de Recherche Agricole* (CNRA) is the main research body that provides cocoa farmers with seeds. The CCC is responsible for the distribution of free inputs to farmers and is the managing board of the whole cocoa sector. The CCC is a key player in the logistics of cocoa supply chain and it acts as the sole government board that fixes the farm gate price, provides licenses to private buyers, cooperatives and exporters, collects taxes and establishes the prices for the collection and transport of cocoa (the so-called barême) from the bush to the port.

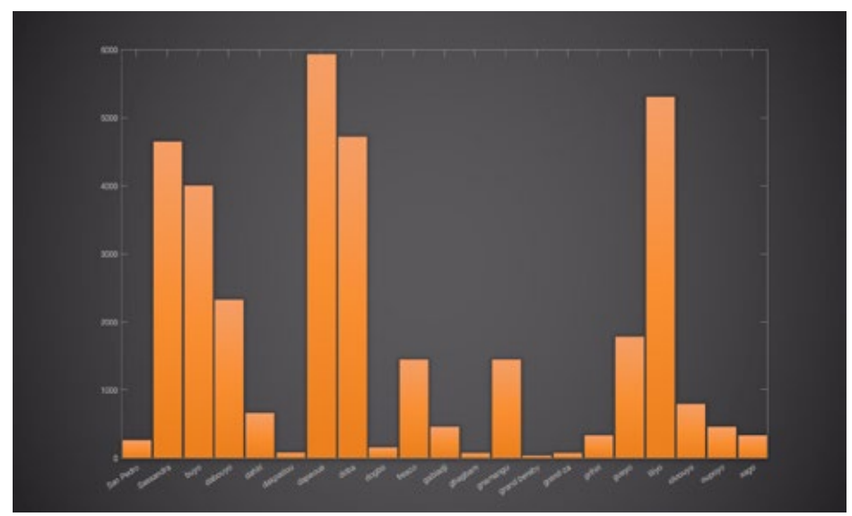
However, despite the important role played by the CCC, the upstream of the cocoa value chain largely depends on the international price of cocoa and its derivative products. Much of the wealth generated by the cocoa industry is accumulated outside the local market. International exporters and processing companies (such as Olam, Cargill and Saco (Barry Callebaut)) save an important amount of logistics costs by getting supplies of cocoa straight from farmers at the farm gate. This also applies in terms of saving transport and inventory costs due to their international experience and their efficient management of the logistics supply chains. They do not strongly suffer from a deficient logistic system as they enjoy an oligopsony power, which they use to control all of the cocoa supply to the detriment of farmers.

The logistics of the cocoa supply chain in the San Pedro region has a special characteristic, whereby the downstream of the supply chain is controlled by capital-intensive companies and sophisticated (logistics) services, while the upstream of the supply chain is dominated by labor-intensive activities, the low quality of logistics services and a large number of competing players, such as private buyers, cooperatives and traders.

In what follows, we present and discuss the results of the empirical work, which focus on analyzing the flows of quantities and values generated by different actors along the cocoa supply chain in the San Pedro region. The aim is to identify bottlenecks and the interactions between actors along the entire supply chain, i.e. from upstream to the downstream of the supply chain, namely from the farmers to the port of San Pedro.

The analysis is based on the information gathered from the field through the interviews, as well as the use of the micro-data obtained from the *Institut Nationale des Statistiques de la Côte d'Ivoire* (INS). The INS survey comprises 34,849 farmers who were surveyed in the district of Bas-Sassandra during the general census of 2012-13. The micro-data contains information on the cocoa farmers, their location at the village and settlement level by sub-prefecture, department and region. The variables include personal characteristics, socio-demographic profile (age, sex, religion, nationality, number and size of households, etc.), information on land surface of parcels, total production, total harvest, loss, sale, revenues, use and cost/expenditure of pesticides and organic and non-organic fertilizers and seeds, financial credits, labor (total paid and non-paid workers (men, women and children), employment and wages, education level, total expenditure by category (housing, clothes, education, health, food, transport, communication, etc.), savings and other variables.

Figure 4.5 Surveyed households in the district of Bas-Sassandra by department



Source: INS, 2014.

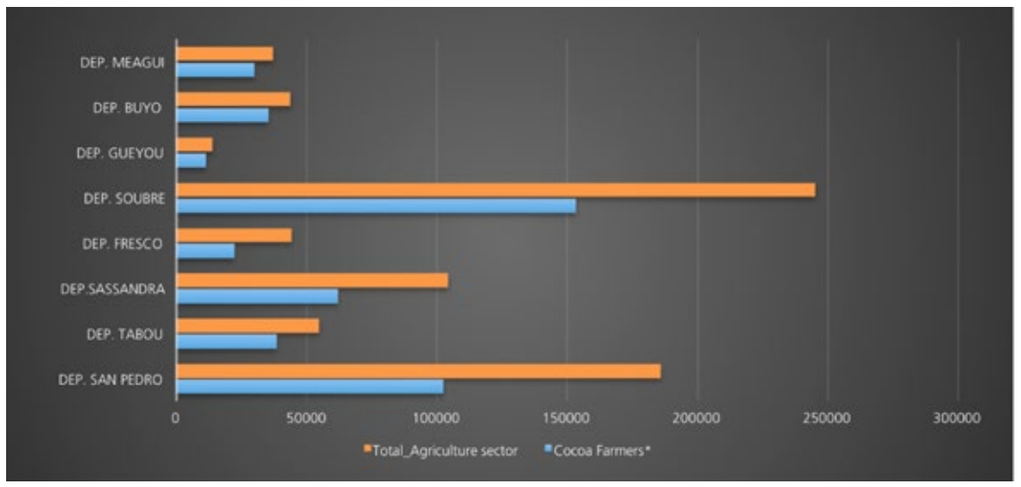
4.3.1 The weakest link in the logistics chain: the farmers

Given that some 102,358 farmers are involved in the cocoa sector – representing about 55% of the total farmers in the agriculture sector – cocoa plays a major role in terms of both employment and revenue in the region of San Pedro. The estimated land surface of cocoa (and coffee) production in San Pedro is 327,546 hectares and the annual production is about 180,150 tons. There are 26,951 workers in cocoa farming.

The region of Nawa (departments of Soubré and Meagui) is the largest and most important for cocoa production in the district of Bas-Sassandra and the greater San Pedro region. The total land surface of cocoa production in this region is approximately 490,429 hectares, where 269,736 tons of cocoa is produced per year. The total number of workers in the agriculture sector is 245,242 workers, and the share of cocoa farmers and cocoa workers is 153,259 and 47,078 workers, respectively.

The total land surface of cocoa production in the Gbôkle region (departments of Sassandra and Fresco) is approximately 197,840 hectares, producing about 108,812 tons of cocoa per year. The total number of cocoa farmers is 61,825, and the cocoa workers in this region amount to 16,185 workers. The total number of farmers in the agriculture sector amounts to 104,375 farmers in this region.

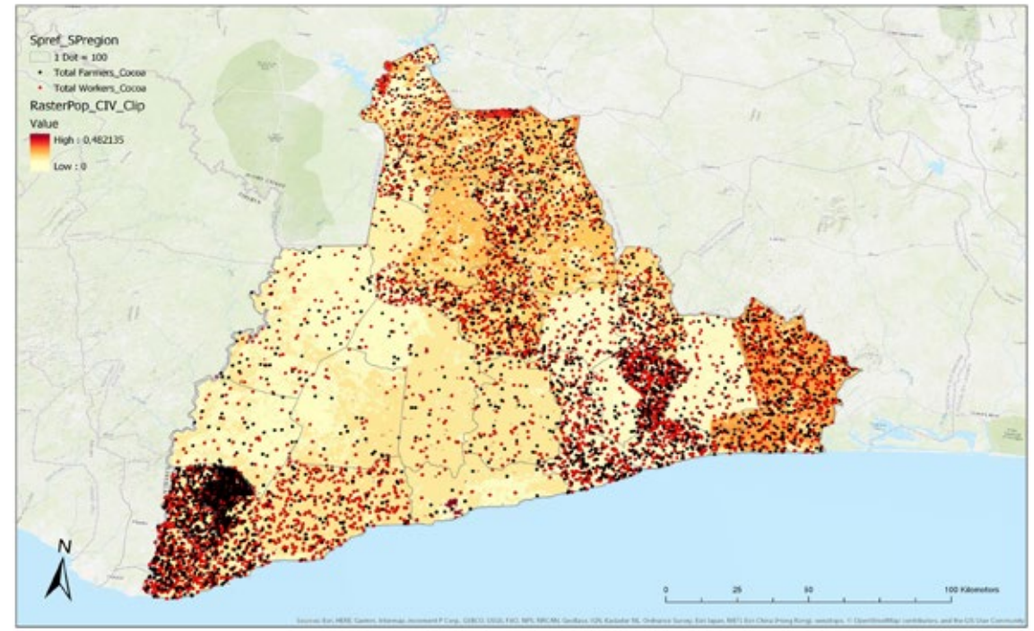
Figure 4.6 Cocoa producers/farmers by department/region (2014)



Source: INS micro-data (2014)

The map below shows the share and distribution of farmers by region and departments in the district of Bas-Sassandra.

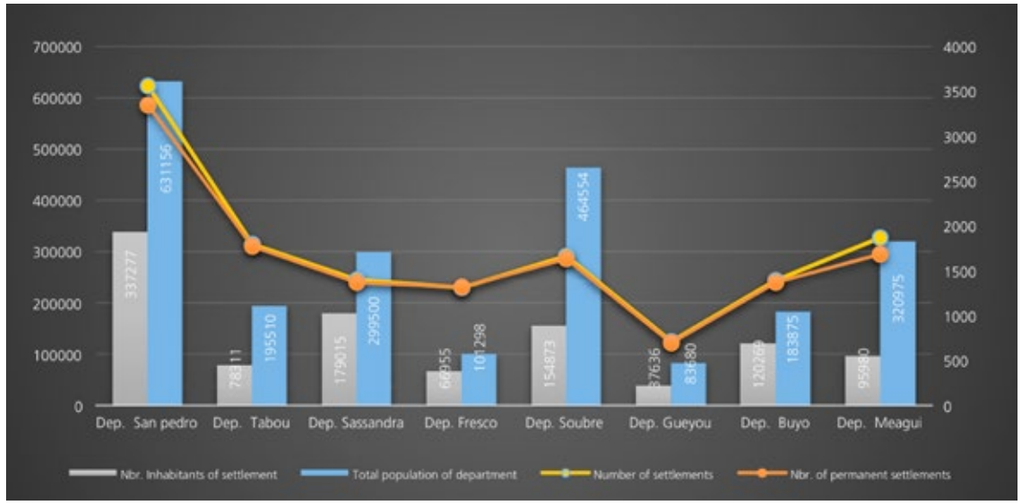
Map 4.4 Distribution of cocoa farmers and worker by department



Source: Author, based on OSM GIS data and micro-data of INS (2014), 2017.

It is worth mentioning that since the 1970s most forest zones have been converted to cocoa plantations, with the allocation of parcels varying between 3 and 15 hectares to farmers settled in the camps surrounding the forests and close to secondary roads. The farmers opened roads to access to the main road linking towns and villages in the region of San Pedro. Today, there are still hundreds of permanents settlements surrounding the villages, where the inhabitants are working in their own cocoa farms, working for other farmers or both. According to the INS (micro) data, there are 3,350 permanent settlements in San Pedro, with a total population of 3,337,277 inhabitants. In Tabou, Sassandra and Fresco, the number of settlements and their corresponding inhabitants are 1,772 and 78,311 inhabitants, 1,373 and 179,015, and 1,319 and 66,955, respectively.

Figure 4.7 Number and total inhabitants of settlements in the department of Bas-Sassandra



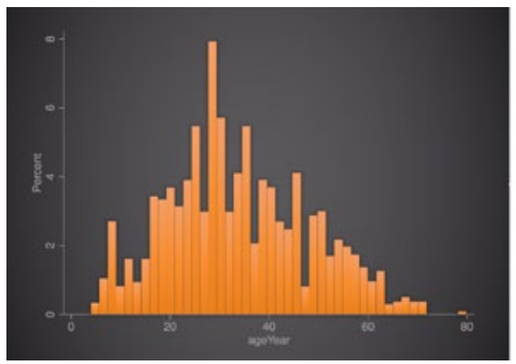
Source: Micro-data INS, 2014

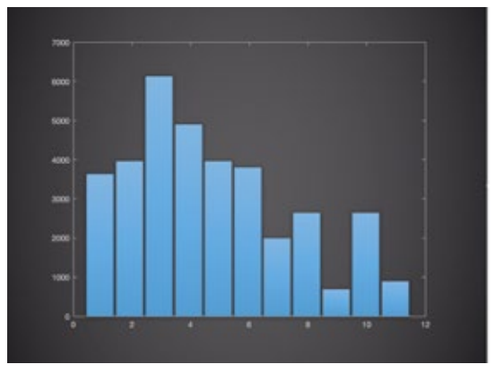
4.3.1.1 SOCIO-DEMOGRAPHIC PROFILE OF FARMERS IN THE SAN PEDRO REGION

From a total of 34,849 surveyed farmers, 68% are men and 32% women. 81.6% of farmers own two to three parcels of land, and 48% of them work in the cocoa plantation for approximately 36 hours per week. 35% are helping in the farm, 9% are workers and 5% are tenant farmers. Only 10.5% of the farmers have a temporary job.

Approximately 42% of household heads have only one occupation, while 58% have two or more activities. More than the half of the cocoa farmers (60%) are aged between 20 and 44 years, while 27% is aged between 45 and 59 years. The average age of the farmers is around 42 years, which is higher than the median age of 35 years of the rural population between 20 and 65 years.

Figure 4.8 Age structure (left) and household size (right) of cocoa farmers in the Bas-Sassandra district





Source: INS data, 2014

The average size of household is approximately 5 persons, with on average 2-3 children.
Furthermore, the share of farmers who have attended school is low. The data shows that only 30% of the farmers attended school, while 69.5% of farmers did not attend school, 21.5% completed primary school and only 9% finished secondary school.

Finally, 94.2% of farms are not registered and do not pay taxes. The workers are paid in cash per month or after the seal of the harvest.

Most cocoa farmers earn low revenues and live with a very modest income (about 2 $US per day). Approximately 26% of the households live in houses that are not modern (build with cement with metal plafonds). 23% live in traditional houses build from clay bricks.

84.6% do not have electricity (do not have a TV, fridge, etc.). However, 26% of households have access to electricity *(Comité de pilotage du système de suivi du travail des enfants, 2008).*

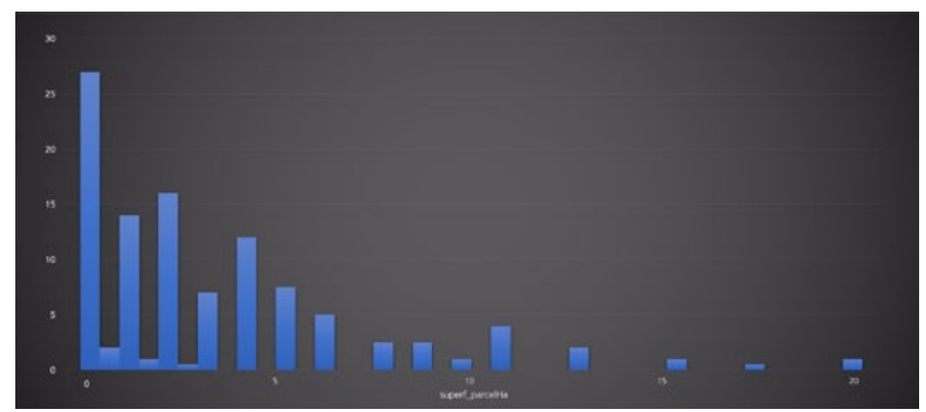
4.3.1.2 LOW FARM SIZE, LOW PRODUCTIVITY/YIELD AND DISEASES

The majority of cocoa is produced on small farms between 2 and 4 hectares. 60% of cocoa is produced by farms with a size between 1 and 3 hectares, while 30% is produced on farms between 4 and 7 hectares, 7% on farms between 8 and 11 hectares, and 3% on farms larger than 12 hectares.

About 40% of cocoa parcels have an age of more than 10 years, and more than 34% have an age between 11 and 25 years. It is considered that the age of cocoa plots reaches a peak between 16 and 20 years, before the yield begins to decline.

The average size of cocoa farms in the district of Bas-Sassandra is 3.22 hectares, which is close to the average farm size of 3.7 ha reported by KPMG (2012).

Figure 4.9 Farm size in the San Pedro region/Bas-Sassandra



Source: INS, 2014

However, the average farm size varies between the departments. In San Pedro, the average farm size is 3.5 hectares, while in Sassandra it 2.6 hectares, in Fresco 3.6 hectares, in Soubré 4 hectares and in Meagui, Buyo and Gueyo the average farm sizes are 3.2, 3.3 and 3.5 hectares, respectively.

On average, most of the cocoa production locations in the regions of San Pedro, Sassandra and Soubré are located at a distance of 3.78 km from the main villages.

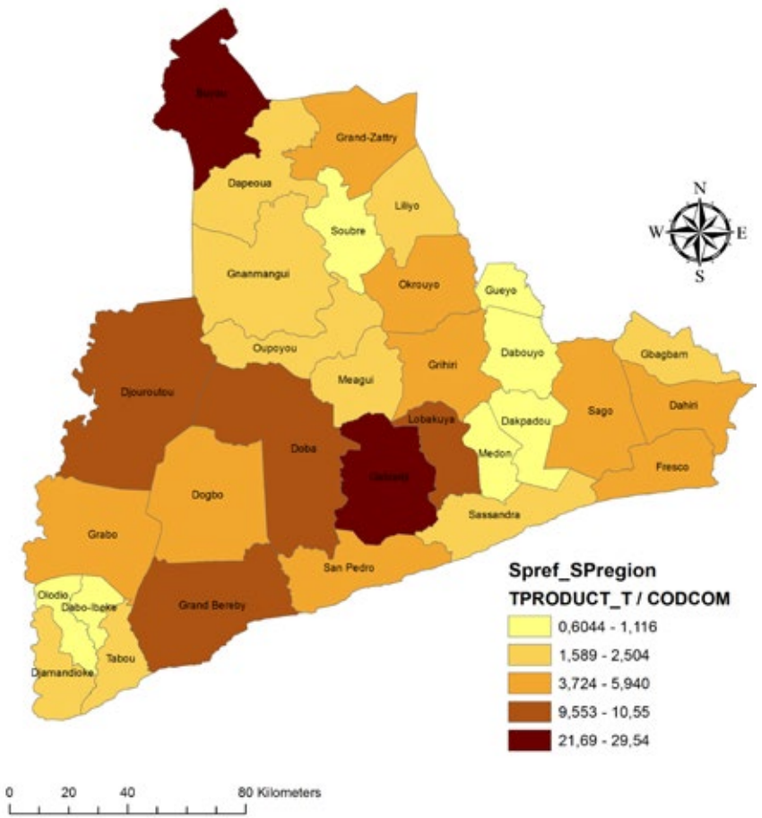
Cocoa farms in the San Pedro region produce around 450-500 kg per hectare on average (500 kg/ha according to interview 4).

In recent study on cocoa farmers in CIV, Ingram et al. (2014, p. 90) estimated an average yield of 467 kg/ha for certified farmers and 315 kg/ha for non-certified farmers. A close look at the literature shows that the average yield in CIV varies from 417 kg/ha (Ruf and Agkpo, 2008) to 570 kg/ha for non-certified farmers (Ruf et al., 2012). Some studies report an average yield for certified farmers of more than 620 kg/ha (op cit., p. 92).

However, they notice that figures based on representative surveys are not accurate due to the selection bias in the survey and the fact that the majority of the famers under- or overestimated their farm size. This also applies to the INS micro-data used in this research. The dataset contains several anomalies and is not accurate in estimating the average yield of cocoa farmers due to the inconsistencies in the data gathered from the field, missing values, outliers and the overestimation of farm size and the corresponding total quantity of cocoa given by the farmers (for example, the farmers gave different measures of production i.e. kg, m², small and large bags, boxes, etc.). More generally, the data shows that 5% of the farmers produce more than 1 ton per hectare.

The total estimated production of cocoa in the department of San Pedro alone represents 21% of the total production of the Bas-Sassandra district, which is the equivalent of about 225,188 tons per year. Soubré produces the largest share of cocoa in the greater San Pedro region/Bas-Sassandra, with a total harvest of 337,170 tons per year. The department of Sassandra produces 136,015 tons per year, Tabou 84,419 tons, Meagui 65,669 tons and Buyo and Gueyo 77,226 and 25,000 tons per year, respectively.

Map 4.5 Cocoa production in the San Pedro region, by department



Source: Author, based on INS data, 2014

Concerning the commercialization of cocoa, more than 70% of harvested cocoa is sold to private buyers and traders (including international exporters) and 30% to cooperatives. Direct sales to the local market are almost inexistent or very low.

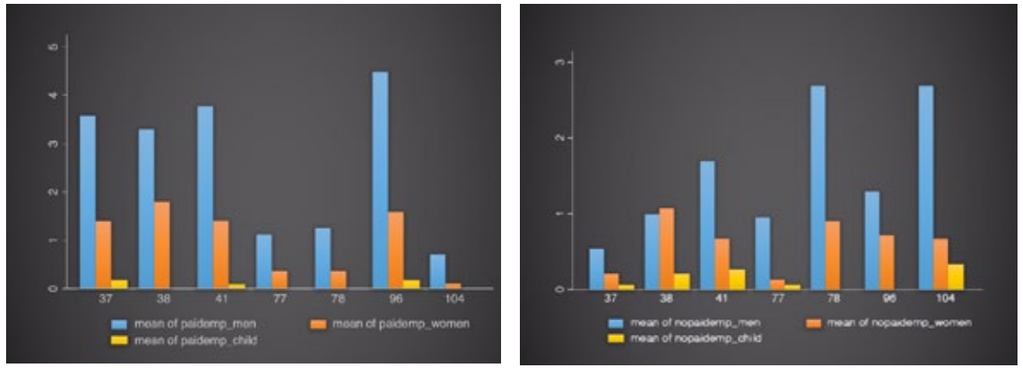
4.3.1.3 LOW USE OF INPUTS (LABOR AND FERTILIZERS)

First, concerning labor input, most cocoa farmers mainly rely on family labor due to the high cost of hiring workers and the limited financial capacity of farmers. However, due to the seasonality of the cocoa activities, farmers hire workers temporarily as they might also sell their own labor for wages to other farmers in the rural market. However, on average farmers in the district of Bas-Sassandra hire 5 workers (3 men and 2 women) per year to help in the farm. More than 4 men workers are hired in the department of Buyo, and slightly fewer in the departments of Soubré and San Pedro (between 43 and 4 workers). Women are more likely to be hired in the departments of Sassandra, Buyo, San Pedro and Soubré.

Beside paid workers, farmers use family members to help them on the farm. On average, they receive help from 2 non-paid men and 1 non-paid women. Again, the differences between departments are apparent: the highest numbers of non-paid men are in the departments of Gueyo, Meagui (about 3 men) and Soubré, while much fewer in San Pedro.

The cocoa workers are paid in money or kind by week, day or at the end of the season. 65% of workers in the cocoa sector are paid by farmers/producers between 100,000 and 200,000 FCFA per season/campaign. 22% of the workers receive between 0 and 100,000 FCFA (mostly family members, friends, etc.) and approximately 5% receive between 200,000 and 300,000 FCFA. The rest are paid more than 400,000 FCFA per season/campaign *(Comité de pilotage du système de suivi du travail des enfants, 2008).*

Figure 4.10 Average labor force (paid and not paid) in the cocoa sector in the San Pedro region



Note: 37: San Pedro; 38: Sassandra; 41: Soubre; 77: Fresco; 78: Gueyo; 96: Buyo; 104: Meagui.
Source: INS data, 2014

The average number of work days that the hired labor spends on the farm is 215 days per year. Only 8.3% work more than 300 days per year. On average, they work for 12 hours per day, while 25% work 13 to 16 hours per day.

Workers are usually hired through personal contacts/relationships (92%), and a small share based on self-initiative (5%) or having been asked directly by the employer (3%).

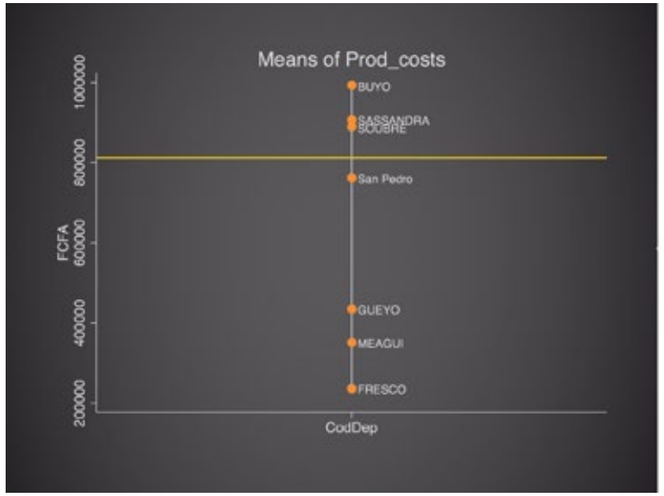
The majority of workers have no contract (57%), while 32% receive a temporary written contract and 10% have a non-written (oral) contact.

Second, concerning farming practices, the majority of cocoa farmers (19,499) do not use organic fertilizers, while only 33% (11,492 farmers) use organic fertilizers. Furthermore, 49% of farmers declare that they use phytosanitary products. Concerning the use of fertilizers products, 38% of the farmers declare that they use fertilizers, while 50.5% do not use any agrochemical products. The reason for not using fertilizers is the high cost of these (imported) products, which most farmers cannot afford, as well as the lack of knowledge and mistrust by farmers against the use of these products on their farm.

The farmers who use fertilizers, pesticides and seeds pay on average 72,491 FCFA per year for fertilizers, 44,726 FCFA for pesticides and 31,159 FCFA for seeds. These costs – in addition to the labor costs – represent the total production costs for the farmers.

A close look at the dispenses of cocoa farmers per department shows that the highest production costs – based on the expenses on fertilizers and pesticides (excluding labor costs) – related to the farmers of the department of Soubré, including Buyo, Sassandra, with means production costs higher than 800,000 FCFA per year. The mean production costs in San Pedro department are slightly lower than 800,000 FCFA, while in Gueyo the mean is above 400,000 FCFA and Fresco farmers spend on average slightly more than 200,000 FCFA per year.

Figure 4.11 Expenses of fertilizers, pesticides and seeds by department



Source: INS data, 2014

The low level of use of pesticides increases the probability of cocoa trees being affected by diseases, especially those aged 16 years or more. Swollen shoot is the most common disease in the San Pedro region. The majority of the cocoa farmers in the region have been confronted at least once with this disease. Swollen shoot virus has affected 19% of the cocoa trees in CIV, although cocoa can be affected by a range of pests and disease such as shed bug (17%) and black pod disease (13%).

4.3.1.4 LACK OF ACCESS TO FINANCIAL MEANS AND LOW LEVEL OF INVESTMENTS

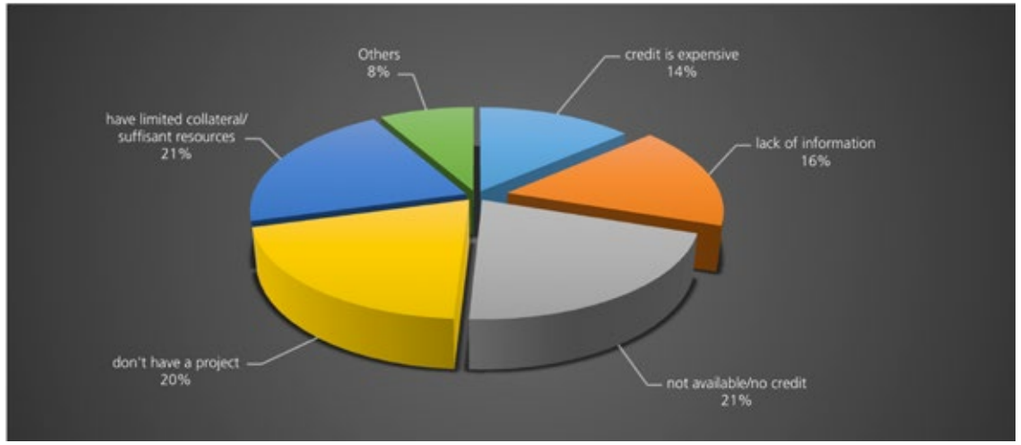
Due to the low levels of productivity and the corresponding low revenues for the majority of the farmers, the level of investment made to improve production processes and/or modernizing the farm is very low. This is due to the difficulties in accessing formal credits, especially in rural areas where the level of penetration of commercial banks is low. Commercial banks are reluctant to provide financial support to the majority of (small) cocoa farmers due to the limited collateral, such as titled land, unstable revenue flows, the risky nature of farming activities and difficulty in evaluating small farmers' capacity to repay their loans.

Due to the scarcity of the formal financial services, most farmers finance their activity through personal savings and informal financial credits from family members and friends, as well as from cooperatives and private buyers.

More generally, the lack of financial means of the cocoa farmers explains the low level of inputs, such as labor, pesticides and fertilizers, as well as the absence of efforts to improve the sustainability in production and marketing processes (waste, use of energy, storage facilities, etc.).

The analysis of INS data sample of 34,730 surveyed farmers in the district of Bas-Sassandra/San Pedro region show that 90.3% of farmers asked for financial credit, amounting an average of 126,999 FCFA (226.95 US$) (75th percentile is 250,000 FCFA (about 446.76 US$)). 89.7% of demanded financial credit was rejected for different reasons, mostly due to limited collateral or the absence a project or the credit asked by the farmers. Only 8.6% of the farmers obtained financial credit, amounting an average of 109,412 FCFA (195.53 US$) (75th percentile is 200,000 FCFA (about 357.41 US$)).

Figure 4.12 Reasons for rejecting credits to cocoa farmers



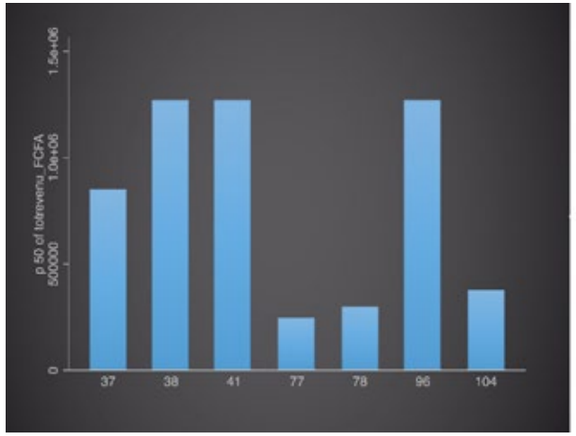
Source: INS data, 2014

What is surprising is not the high rejection of demands for credit, but rather the relatively low amount of credit that farmers demand from commercial banks. This indicates that farmers demand credits to use as support for their extra expenditures (health, school expenditure, family emergencies, etc.) or pay the inputs (fertilizers, etc.), rather than as a means to invest in improving the production processes and the productivity of the farm. In short, the financing of investments improving the production and productivity of cocoa farms through financial systems remain largely inexistent.
It is worth mentioning that the private buyers pay farmers in cash when they collect cocoa, while cooperatives pay the farmers after receiving and they are paid by the exporters, grinders and traders. This means that farmers must wait a couple of weeks or sometimes months before being paid. This situation worsens the already-weak financial position of the farmers and pushes some of them to seal their cocoa harvest to private buyers.

4.3.1.5 LOW INCOME AND HIGH EXPENSES, INCOME ESTIMATES

For 70% of the farmers in San Pedro, growing cocoa is the principal activity and main source of revenue, whereas 30% of the farmers plant other crops to gain extra income. However, for the large majority of households, cocoa farming accounts for on average 79% of their total income.
The analysis of the data reveals that farmers earn on average 1.3 million FCFA.
When looking at the distribution of total revenue by departments, we find clear differences between the departments of Soubré, San Pedro and Sassandra, which register a median revenue of 1.3 million FCFA, 850,000 FCFA and 1.3 million FCFA, respectively.

Figure 4.13 Median income/revenue per departments in the San Pedro region

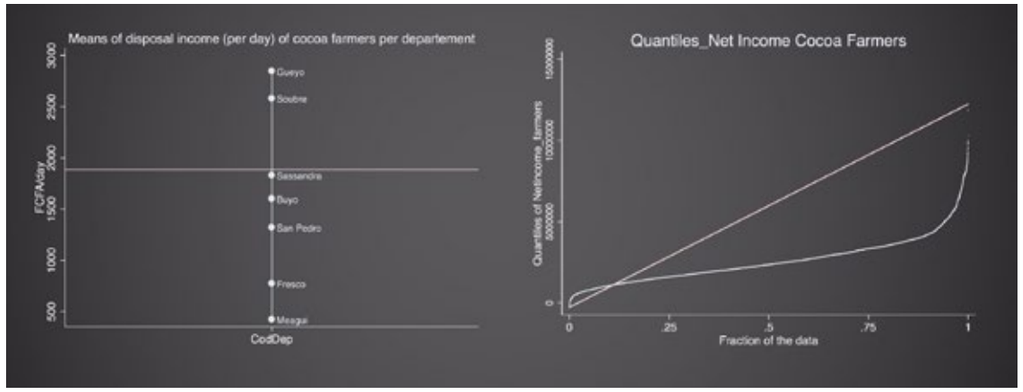


Note: 37: San Pedro; 38: Sassandra; 41: Soubre; 77: Fresco; 78: Gueyo; 96: Buyo; 104: Meagui.
Source: INS data, 2014

However, a large part of cocoa farmers and their households remain very poor and live with a very modest income (less than 3.4 US$ per day). Increasing the yield and the farm gate price of cocoa could significantly improve the living conditions of the cocoa farmers and help them to escape poverty. This could also stimulate not only economic situation of the cocoa farmers, but also improve the sustainability of the cocoa supply chain through better management of waste, control of post-harvest loss, better farming practices, quality improvement of cocoa and improvement of storage processes at the farm.

By estimating the net disposable income of the cocoa farmers in the greater San Pedro region – measured as total revenue minus total costs (labor cost and production costs) and divided by total days per year – we find a rough median of daily disposable income of approximately 1,900 FCFA (about 3.4 US$), which is above the estimated threshold of 2 US$ found in diverse publications. Further analyses of the differences between departments show that only farmers in Soubré and Gueyo have a daily disposable income of 2,800 FCFA (5 US$) and 2,600 FCFA (4.65 US$), respectively. San Pedro cocoa farmers have disposable income of approximately 1,400 FCFA (2.5 US$), which is close to the estimated threshold of 2 US$.

Figure 4.14 Disposable income per day of cocoa farmers in the San Pedro region



Source: INS, 2014.

4.3.2 Key challenges at the upstream channel of the cocoa supply chain

4.3.2.1 MARGINALIZED POSITION AND THE LACK OF INTEGRATION OF FARMERS IN THE LOGISTICS OF COCOA CHAIN

What follow from the analysis above is a clear picture of the very weak and unfavorable position of the cocoa farmers in the cocoa supply chain, even when they are collectively represented by the cooperatives. This is due to the functioning of the system itself, such as the dominance of informal sector, corruption, weak governance structure, etc., as well as the fact that they lack information about the market and prices, expertise to manage and control marketing channels and knowledge and resources for improving the quality of production and the distribution channels.

"The farmers are easy to manipulate and control. Farmers are exploited by cooperatives, traders, local byers and international companies" (Interview 5).

The power structure in cocoa sector is largely concentrated downstream in the supply chain, where a limited number of highly-concentrated players control the cocoa supply chain. At the upstream level, the possibility to link the farmers directly to the market is blocked by a large number of intermediaries that have a strong position based on their knowledge of/and informal connections in the villages and the various crucial services that they provide to farmers (marketing, inputs and finance). However, note that the existence of intermediaries can be beneficial for the farmers in case where they enable economies of scale by bulking and selling large quantities of cocoa to traders and exporters, which results in saving marketing and logistics costs that can be transmitted to back to farmers.

It is necessary to facilitate the active participation of cocoa farmers in the cocoa supply chain by shortening the distance between them and the actors operating in the upstream legs of the supply chain. This can stimulate farmers to adopt more sustainable production practices and improve their incomes, as well as the private sector to invest in profitable sustainable sector. In this way, the entire cocoa supply chain can benefit all involved actors, rather than benefiting a few parties at the cost of the majority of actors in the sector.

4.3.2.2 QUALITY, CERTIFICATION, TRACEABILITY AND SUSTAINABILITY

Quality degradation

Quality and sustainability are two major challenges to be tackled by all players in the cocoa supply chain, not only farmers. Manufacturers have progressively adopted standard certification and traceability in their value chains to guarantee product quality attributes and methods of production and distribution (Vorley and Fox, 2004). The quality of cocoa beans refers to aspects of flavor, color and purity, as well as physical characteristics such as bean weight, fat content and shell content. The quality of cocoa depends to a considerable degree on farmers' practices, including pre- and post-harvest handling, control of disease and pests, timely harvest of ripe pods, fermentation period (at least 6 days), adequate sun drying to reduce moisture content to 7.5%, removal of bad beans during the drying process and the proper storage of cocoa beans (Kolavalli and Vigneri, 2017, p. 127). Good quality cocoa can attract a premium estimated at 7% to 10% (some reports suggests between 4% and 7%) on the world commodity markets due to its flavor, higher fat content and lower share of defective beans and foreign matter.

More generally, the quality of cocoa produced in CIV and the San Pedro region is relatively good, but below the international standards (Interview 8). One of the many weaknesses affecting the cocoa supply chain is the widespread practices of sheeting on weight and mixing different cocoa, which have been reported by different studies and confirmed by interviews with international exporters. In addition, the procedures of quality control are not transparent (due among other things to corruption and favoritism) and not always in accordance with rules. In this sense, the control of quality of beans can be easily bypassed (Interview 5). It is estimated that less than 10% of total shipments of cocoa is rejected at the reception of the storage facilities of cooperatives and exporters, and around 20% of the total processed cocoa is waste. Part of the rejected shipments of low quality cocoa is usually brought back into the supply chain and sold to exporters (mixing) by some private parties in the supply chain. According to a processor from Europe, about 5-10% of the cocoa shipments from CIV that are cleaned in the company is waste, i.e. contains small stones, debris or mixed with low-quality cocoa, etc. (interview 8).

Furthermore, the degradation of the quality of cocoa can take place at the storage facilities due to the absence of sufficient capacity of storage facilities and the low quality standards of these warehouses, especially at the storage facilities of the cooperatives. As a result, the level of humidity and the effects of moisture can increase at these storage facilities (interview 12).

Certification

Some existing studies argue that certification has significant impacts on the quality and sustainability of cocoa due to its importance in promoting environmental and social sustainability (Lemeilleur et al., 2015, p. 3). Today, the certification has shifted toward 'mass certification', with increased awareness about environmental and ethical standards in the cocoa sector. However, the mass certification market shows strong variation in the scope and objectives of different certification schemes, i.e. more sustainable cocoa production, sustainable trade relations, farmer productivity, etc.

Some authors suggest that high farmgate price and extra price premiums can result in better quality products, increased income of farmers as well as improved production procedures and business conditions of the farmers (e.g. market access, technical assistance) (KPMG, 2012, p. 16). However, a study conducted by Lemeilleur et al. (2015, p. 10) in the south-west region of CIV shows that 59% of certified farmers stated that the main reasons for adopting

the certification standard were receiving a price premium and the increase in quality (41%) and yield (31%) through specific access to cooperative services. In contrast to Lemeileur et al. (2015), a study by KPMG (2012) shows that farmers with large cocoa plots benefit more from certification than farmers with small plots.

One of the side effects of the certification of cocoa farmers in CIV is the proliferation of the cooperatives created by private buyers that want to be certified. According to Ruf et al. (2013, pp.1-2), a minority of farmers (35%) consider certification as an appropriate means to improve the production, productivity and quality of cocoa. For the majority, certification means simply earning extra revenues for their efforts to improve the quality (op cit., p.1).

More generally, the certifications schemes apply a top-down approach with a focus on training the farmers to adopt best practices and (international) standards that are quickly forgotten and applied by a few farmers on their farm plots. The differences in the average yield between the certified and non-certified farmers are not very high (610 against 570 kg/ha), nor are the differences in the use of pesticides.

Traceability

Concerning traceability, a couple of initiatives have been started by the international players aiming to improve the level of digitalizing the production and marketing processes of the certified cooperatives. Certified farmers receive a farm code that identifies them, the farm characteristics and production outcomes. This information is registered at the cooperative level and exchanged with the international company. When cocoa is delivered, the producer receives a deposit slip and then the bags of cocoa are tagged and transported from the local storage point to the cooperative storage facilities by a cooperative agent. The digitalization of this process and thus traceability begins at the storage facilities of the cooperative, where information about cocoa shipments is registered on computers (Excel program), whereas it previously involved paperwork (interview 9). However, note that many empirical studies show that the cooperative storage facility layout – with only one storage area – makes it difficult to control for mixing uncertified and certified products. Some companies like Tony Chocolonely – which works with certified farmers in the San Pedro region – use track-and-trace technologies to improve traceability and control the quality of cocoa beans purchased from the certified farmers. The use of new technologies can improve the transparency of the supply chain but can also be met with resistance from the farmers and cooperatives, who fear the potential effects of these monitoring tools for their position and acquired privileges.

"Some farmers declare more cocoa than the maximum capacity of their farm plots. This indicate that they are added cocoa from elsewhere (friends, neighbors) in order to get the extra-premium price" (interview 9).

In short, while traceability can improve the sustainability and transparency of the cocoa supply chain, it needs an integrated strategy from the government and the cocoa sector to set up the standards, rules and requirements, using data and information at the farmer level, i.e. privacy issues, ownership of data, etc. This can only be achieved if different actors and stakeholders along the entire cocoa supply chain cooperate and coordinate their efforts to increase the efficiency of the cocoa supply chain.
Today, traceability is taking place on a limited scale, especially with a couple of initiatives from international players, and its application on the ground should happen in close cooperation with all actors involved in the entire cocoa supply chain and sustained by the government and sectoral boards.

4.3.2.3 TECHNOLOGICAL INNOVATIONS: MOBILE TECHNOLOGY AND THE BLOCKCHAIN OPPORTUNITIES

The use of mobile technology in the cocoa sector can significantly improve the entire logistics chain, through better management of transportation and distribution networks, warehousing and better traceability of cocoa beans and payments. For example, take the case of mobile money: as described in this chapter, the cocoa community in CIV is a cash society. Most cocoa farmers have a low and irregular income, yet they have expenses over the whole year. In order to improve the financial position of the farmers, the introduction of mobile banking can reduce the costs of time delays in cash payment by the buyers. Due to the complex financial flows and cash-based payments of the logistics chain, farmers are often paid late and it is not uncommon that some farmers are paid below the farmgate price due to commissions taken by the intermediaries. Accordingly, many actors in the cocoa value chain are exploring the opportunities for paying farmers through mobile money to help faster payments, easier access to savings and credit and lending products for farmers. For example, in 2013 Cargill launched a country program to support the usage of digital financial services in the agriculture sector. A key activity of the program is the digitalization of payments in the cocoa value chain. In 2015, a pilot for the digitization of 1,000 cocoa farmers' payments and savings was initiated in cooperation with SIB (local subsidiary of Attijari Wafa Bank Group) and the telecommunication company Orange Côte d'Ivoire (MNO).

However, not all participants in the payment supply chain will benefit from the increased transparency provided by mobile technology. Moreover, due to the low literacy level of the cocoa farmers to master new technology, the cultural aspects (cash society) and the inadequate network coverage to support reliable money services, most cocoa farmers will not quickly adopt mobile money services and change their farming methods.

Finally, new digital technology platforms offer new opportunities to resolve one of the major barriers to sustainable cocoa farming, namely land tenure. The integration of mobile phone technology with blockchain to track and verify land titles and deliver digital payments is very promising. Furthermore, blockchain technology has the potential to disrupt the existing cocoa supply chains, which relies on a plethora of parties serving different objectives and sectors by opening the door for an efficient logistics system that can cut out many intermediaries' parties and suppress the associated costs. Once widely adopted, the blockchain technology can transform the whole cocoa supply chain by easing different types of transactions and contracts between parties and improving traceability and certification processes. However, there are many open questions about the possibilities and limits of the blockchain technology in the logistics systems. Nonetheless, it is certain that the blockchain systems could automate many logistics processes in a more efficient way than they are managed today.

Lack of reliable data

A major barrier in analyzing the economic situation and the logistics of the cocoa sector is the lack of complete and reliable statistical coverage. Quantitative information on cocoa farmers by regions is very scarce owing to a combination of factors, such as underreporting by main stakeholders in the supply chain, the informal nature of a significant share of agricultural trade at the local and national level and the limited statistical capacity of national statistics agency and main stakeholders in the cocoa supply chain.

In order to gain an in-depth understanding of the problems faced by farmers and design innovative and efficient solutions to improve the logistics of the cocoa supply chain at the upstream level (farmers), the existence of

accurate, reliable and up-to-date data at the regional level is crucial. However, due to the financing of agriculture in general and the lack of resources of the national statistics agency, collecting data on the ground is expensive and labor-intensive.

Data collection from production location and logistics chains partners should be systematically gathered, shared and reviewed by systems put in place to improve data collection, recording and reporting.

One possibility to improve the collection of data is to use targeted surveys using new technologies (sensors, tablets, mobile phones, etc.) and extensive agents in the field to collect real-time data. This gap can be filled by providing the national office of statistics with the financial means to conduct regular surveys by their agents, in close cooperation with the governmental (Anader, CCC) and non-governmental agencies (NGOs, research institutes, international organizations, international companies, etc.).

4.3.3 Private buyers and traders: Powerful position in the upstream of the cocoa supply chain

The first level of logistics leg is the private buyer or middlemen, called "pisteurs". The pisteur is a middleman between producers and traders, cooperatives and exporters. They purchase – on behalf of traders – cocoa beans from farmers, and then transport them to the storage facilities of the traders, often near the production zones of the cocoa. Normally, private buyers provide immediate payment in cash on delivery of the cocoa, although there are cases where they pay the farmer only when money is received from the traders.

The purchased cocoa beans are transported in small trucks (bachés) from the villages to the storage facilities of the traders. The traders bring the cocoa to the facilities of the exporters or the processing companies in San Pedro city.

The great majority of traders are based in major cities of the region (most of them in San Pedro) and act through their pisteurs.

The private buyers collect nearly 80% of the total production of cocoa each year, and the cooperatives around 10% of global production. Some cocoa beans that are not sold to exporters due to low quality (residuals) are sold at a lower price to local processing companies. The private buyers work only seasonally, and they are paid on a commission basis by the traders. The annual income of the private buyers depends on the total volume/bags of the cocoa purchased from the farmers (Kolavalli and Vigneri, 2017, p. 64).

Data about the exact number of private buyers in the region of San Pedro is lacking. However, the CCC publishes a list every year with the name and location of official buyers who are approved to buy cocoa from the villages. Besides the licensed buyers, a large number of unlicensed private buyers are active in the cocoa sector. They have the knowledge, understanding and close relationships with the villages from which they buy cocoa for the traders. Most of these private buyers live in or are descendants from the villages where they collect cocoa.

According to the data of the CCC, there were 101 licensed buyers in the regions of San Pedro (San Pedro and Tabou, Soubré and Meagui, and Sassandra and Fresco) during the 2014-15 season. At the national level, 539 buyers were licensed by the CCC during the same season. In 2002-03, they were 726 licensed buyers at the national level, and 188 in 2006-07.

During the 2016-17 season, the total number of licensed buyers in CIV and the San Pedro region decreased significantly, respectively from 539 to 337 buyers and from 101 to only 66 buyers. The decrease in total licensed buyers continued during the 2017-18 season. The total buyers at the national level dropped to 324, and in the San Pedro region to 70 buyers (San Pedro 23 buyers, Sassandra and Fresco 6 buyers, Soubré 28 buyers and Meagui 13 buyers).

Figure 4.15 Number of licensed cocoa buyers in San Pedro region: 2015-2017

Source: author, based on CCC lists of buyers, 2017

Based on the figures above, it is not possible to estimate the exact total number of private buyers who are not licensed by the CCC but are active in the cocoa sector. However, from the interviews with the actors in the cocoa sector in San Pedro and secondary data (from empirical research in the region), we estimate the total number of private buyers to be approximately 480 in San Pedro, 120 in Sassandra and 850 private buyers in Soubré. However, note that these estimates are indicative and should be interpreted with caution. For example, the INS data of 1998 (RGPH-1998) reports a total number of private buyers of 537 in the Soubré region, including Meagui (174) and Buyo (31).

More generally, the approved private buyers and traders form a strong lobby in the cocoa sector, which possesses a strong network of intermediary actors along the cocoa supply chain. According to an interviewed actor in San Pedro, "*big and stronger actors in the cocoa sector have close relationships within economic and political networks in the city of Abidjan" (Interview 5).*

4.3.4 Cooperatives: proliferation, weak position and weak integration in the logistics supply chain

Cooperatives operate as an intermediary between farmers and exporters, whereby they play an important role in integrating farmers into the cocoa supply chain. They are responsible for collecting the cocoa beans from the farmers who they represent. They provide farmers with training, financial help, education, inputs and participate in community social projects (building schools, etc.).

The cooperatives collect cocoa from their members, transport it to their storage facilities and sell it either to traders or straight to exporters. Some cooperatives possess their own trucks and storage facilities, while others hire or contract transporters to transport cocoa from the farmers to their facilities and/or exporters. When the transported cocoa arrives at the cooperative, a quality control is made by the quality control agent at the reception of the storage facility. Only the cocoa that satisfies the quality standards is accepted. The certified cooperatives have the reputation of providing the best quality of cocoa.

Farmers who are members of the cooperatives are paid when the sale of cocoa to exporter is completed. Normally, this takes three days to one week, although in practice farmers must wait for weeks before being paid. For the cooperatives, the risk of non-payment is guaranteed by the Fund for Coffee and Cocoa Cooperatives (FGCCC) up to 80% and by the exporters for the remaining 20%.

Transport costs are refunded to the cooperative by the CCC (the so-called Barême). The transport tariffs are reviewed by the CCC every year and are based on the tonnage and distance between origin and destination, i.e. from the farm gate to the port of San Pedro. Cooperatives negotiate the transport costs with the transporters. For example, transport costs from Sassandra to San Pedro are fixed at 15,000 FCFA (interview 6).

Two different types of cooperatives exist in CIV: simple cooperatives companies (known as Scoops) and the cooperatives companies with management board (known as Scoop-CAs).

The Scoops have a management council that elects it president, while the Scoop-CAs have a management board that designates the director or the managing director of the cooperative.

In case of Scoop-CAs, an auditor must be appointed when the number of members of the cooperative exceeds 1,000 and the cooperative has a turnover of more than 100 million FCFA and a balance sheet of 5 million FCFA or more.

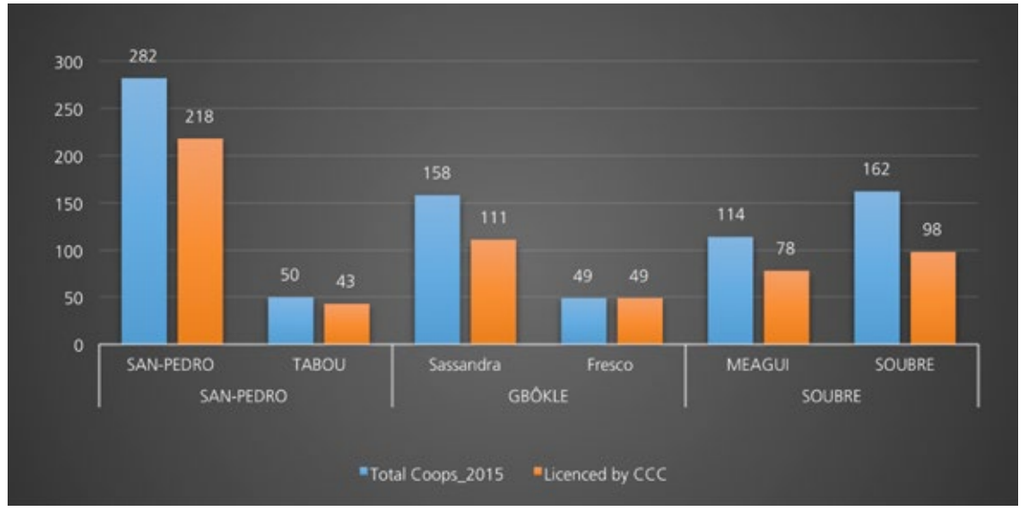
During the last decade, with the increased certification of farmers, a large number of cooperatives has been created by private buyers and traders to profit from the certification premium. Due to their relationships with the farmers and their knowledge of the sector, they have been able to mobilize and organize the farmers within the cooperative. According to UTZ data, there are 392 certified cooperatives in the San Pedro region (2017), and 813 in CIV.

Many existing cooperatives are headed by individuals with significant financial and political power. The majority of them are weak to represent and defend the interests of the farmers in the negotiations with the private traders, exporters and government bodies (CCC). They suffer from a lack of proper governance, weak financial position, conflicts of interests, corruption and a low level of transparency and accountability. Many small cooperatives have never been operating according to the provisions of the cooperative law in the sense that they do not have a compliant organizational structure, they do not report annually to the members or to the Minister of Agriculture and they occasionally organize general assemblies (interview 6).

The main problem is that most of the cooperatives do not really offer any advantages to the farmers. Most of the cooperatives do not have the financial means to construct storage facilities or buy trucks to deliver cocoa to the large buyers, and unlike the private buyers and traders they do not pay the growers until they have been paid by the buyers. Therefore, most farmers prefer to take the cash up front and sell their cocoa to private buyers and traders. Despite the very high number of cooperatives, this explains why they collect less than 20% of global cocoa production.

It is estimated that some 2,813 cooperatives are active in the agriculture sector, among which 2,134 are cooperatives and 120 are authorized unions in the cocoa sector in CIV (CCC, 2013). They offer 10,000 regular jobs and 30,000 temporary jobs.
There are 815 cooperatives (2015) in the regions of San Pedro, Gbôkle, and Soubré, 597 of which are approved by the CCC (73%). 282 (41%) of these cooperatives are in San Pedro department, among which 44% are approved by the CCC. In Soubré and Meagui, there are 276 cooperatives, of which 60,5% are approved by the CCC.

Figure 4.16 Share of total cooperatives in San Pedro, by department and region (2015)

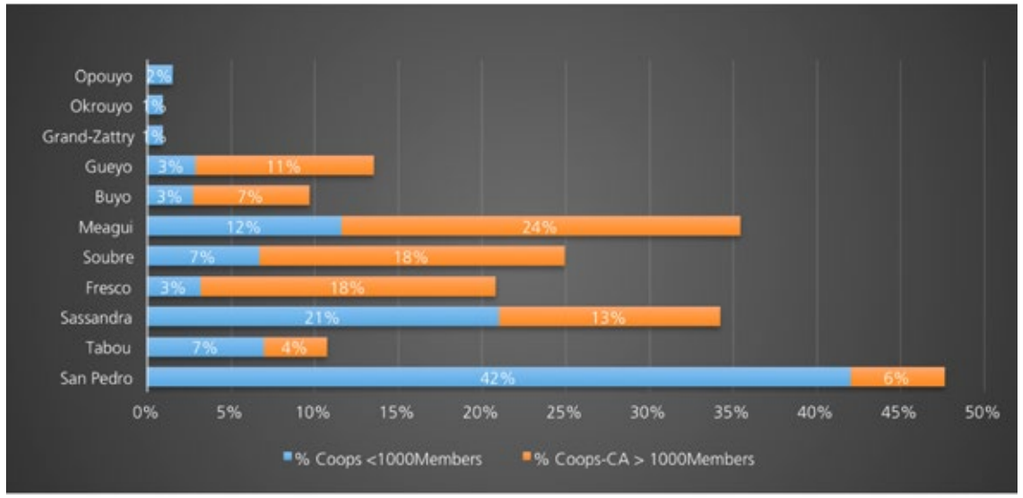


Source: author, 2017 (compiled from various lists of CCC and other resources).

The distribution by type and size of the cooperatives – i.e. small and medium-sized cooperatives and large cooperatives, with more than 1,000 members – shows a domination of small and medium-sized cooperatives in San Pedro (42% vs. 6%) and a low number of large cooperatives, while the picture is reversed in the case of Soubré, Meagui and Fresco, where respectively, 18%, 24% and 18% of the cooperatives are large.

Note that about 40% of the cooperatives in the cocoa sector are active in the San Pedro region, 34% in the Nawa region and 25.4% in the Gbôkle region.

Figure 4.17 Distribution of the size of cooperatives by region (2015)



Source: Author, 2017 (compiled from various lists of CCC and other resources).

Beside cooperatives (coops and coops-CA), there are also four unions of cooperatives in the San Pedro region (42 unions in CIV): UCAS (representing 18 cooperatives), URECOBAS, UC-BAS and UCOA-CI in Meagui. For example, UCAS works closely with Barry Callebaut/SACO in San Pedro. Moreover, six cooperatives in San Pedro are approved by CCC as exporters of cocoa (COOPADOBA SCOOPS, ECOOPAD, ECOOPANCI, UCAS, COOPLAF and SOCOOABAS COOP-CA). In CIV, there are 23 licensed cooperatives that export cocoa.

UCAS is a union of eighteen cooperatives representing 24,000 farmers. In 2016, the union brought in total 13,000 tons of cocoa from its farmers. 61.5% of this cocoa (80,000 tons) was sold to Saco/Barry Callebaut. Other cooperatives sell to other processing companies like Cargill, Olam, Cémoi, Touton, etc.

Due to the scarcity of data about the total members of the cooperatives, the volume of collected production and their assets (i.e. storage facilities, number of truck fleet, etc.), it is difficult to evaluate the effectiveness of cooperatives and their role in the cocoa chain. However, the scarce data gathered from secondary sources suggest that large cooperatives have on average 1,200 to 1,500 members, purchase between 5,000 and 15,000 tons per year (average 7,500 tons per year), own between 3 to 7 storage facilities with total storage capacity between 400 m^2 and 1,000 m^2 (average 800 m^2) and possess on average 5 small trucks and between 10 and 22 motorcycles.

The low share in purchase and marketing of the cocoa by the cooperatives clearly indicates their inefficiency and malfunction as professional organizations that are created in the first place to integrate and strengthen the position of farmers in the cocoa supply chain. The lack of control and intervention form the government to restructure cooperatives and rethink their role and position in the logistics chains is striking. Especially the proliferation of fictional small cooperatives and the lack of control of whether cooperatives comply with transparency and accountability warrants particular attention from governmental agencies.

Most farmers trust the leaders of their cooperatives since most members are financially dependent on the cooperative. When the price received is reduced due to losses such as debris and moisture or low quality of cocoa, farmers have to trust that the price correction is fair. Without trust and the reputation – which are main drivers of collective arrangements in the traditional cocoa communities – of the cooperative leaders, most of them would have disappeared.

The majority of the farmers/members of the cooperatives do not have experience in exerting democratic control over the decision-making process by the leaders of the cooperatives.
In short, the structure and functioning of the cooperatives show the following major weaknesses;

1. Lack of professionalism and management of the cooperatives, especially the small and medium-sized cooperatives created by local private buyers or traders.
2. Many cooperatives are created to serve the interests of a small group of farmers of a settlement or village, rather than representing every farmer apart from his/her ethnic appurtenance, village, communities, etc.
3. Strong competition between cooperatives, the absence of cooperation and the fragmentation of the cooperative landscape (formal, informal, cooperative that are managed as personal ownership by the leaders, etc.). According to an interviewee in San Pedro, "it's a problem of mentality, a culture that blocks the initiatives and development of the cooperatives" (interview 6).
4. Lack of financial means and difficulties securing credit from commercial banks to finance the activities of the cooperation. Therefore, cooperatives are pre-financed by international traders to collect cocoa from farmers. Moreover, the majority of small cooperatives do not possess their own transport fleet and contract private transporters to take care of the transportation of cocoa from the farmers to the end destination.
5. Lack of control of the leaders, transparency and democratic decision-making process in most of the small cooperatives.
6. Most cooperatives are managed in a traditional way and rely on intensive labor and paperwork, i.e. very limited use of new technologies, ICT systems and digitalization in internal processes.

From the above, perhaps the lack of finance and financial means is critical to help the cooperative to increase the integration of the farmers into the cocoa value chain. They need to invest in developing storage facilities that meet international standards, acquire their own fleet to internalize the transport costs and increase revenues and modernize their internal management such as bookkeeping, inventory management, finance, etc.

Another intervention from the government to restructure the cooperatives is to stop the proliferation of the fictional cooperatives by – for example – strengthening regulations and setting a maximum number of cooperatives per region and department, increase control and monitor the activities of the cooperatives.

Picture 3. Storage facilities of a Cooperative in the department of Soubré (Left: Storage facility of a cooperative in Buyo, showing the (small) trucks used to transport cocoa from the production locations (2014). Right picture: Storage facility of a cooperative in Meagui (2016)).

4.3.5 Road freight transporters: inefficient, costly and unreliable

One of the major handicaps for road freight transport in San Pedro is the poor quality of road infrastructure and the resulting increase in transport and logistics costs, as well as the low accessibility of production locations in the region. Various delays and time loss occur along different links of the logistics supply chain. Especially the accessibility to distant production locations poses serious problems to transporters. *"Especially the broken bridges to the villages, which occur most of the time in the rainy season. We try to rebuild them in cooperation with the villagers. The local government or CCC do nothing to help us"* (interview 15).

The absence of initiatives from the national and local governments and the cocoa board to improve the road connections to the villages and between regional towns is difficult to understand for the sector: *"They are doing nothing, only when we threat to go on strike, they show wiliness to hear us, but after that, nothing happens"* (interview 15).

Other constraints are more related to the structure of the transport sector (formal and informal transport operators, old second-hand and overloaded trucks, competition, etc.), regulation of the sector (fixed transport tariffs), congestion, time loss and delays along the roads (checkpoints) and the empty returns.

The trucking industry in San Pedro is characterized by the domination of a majority (90% of the total cocoa trucking industry) of (informal) individual transporters, using older fleets of trucks and applying traditional practices of management, i.e. minimum of written records. Formal transport companies represent a minority that use relatively newer vehicles and apply modern management practices. They handle a significant percent of cocoa tonnage. Among this type of transport operators, there exist a small number of international companies that possess modern fleets of trucks that they use to transport cocoa from the warehouses in the city of San Pedro to the port. However, most individual transporters that are not established as companies work under sub-contracting informal contracts due to the difficulties to find permanent freight cargo. They operate a small fleet of second-hand vehicles, charge lower tariffs and do not generate sufficient incomes to finance new vehicles.
There exists a difference in education level and competency between truckers working for the individual transporters and the formal transport companies. Drivers in the informal sector are low educated and have low qualification levels. They gain experience first as apprentices (learning by doing) and later they become drivers/ truckers or start working for themselves (interview 6; interview 14). Drivers in the formal sector generally have higher qualifications, receive training and are well paid.

The trucking industry in San Pedro comprises 375 large trucks/trailers for long-distance transport, 70 medium-sized trucks (15-30 tons), 75 small trucks of 6-10 tons and 195 small trucks of 5-6 tons, which are mostly used to access the villages that are difficult to reach by larger trucks. The figures were provided by the transport union of the department of San Pedro *'le syndicat des transporteurs de San Pedro'*. To our knowledge, there are no official records or data concerning the exact number and type of trucks that transport cocoa from the production location in region to San Pedro.
A study conducted in 2013 about the existing types of occupations in the cocoa sector in Soubré and Meagui reported a total number of 218 and 101 transporters, respectively.

Figure 4.18 Composition of transport fleet in San Pedro (2017)

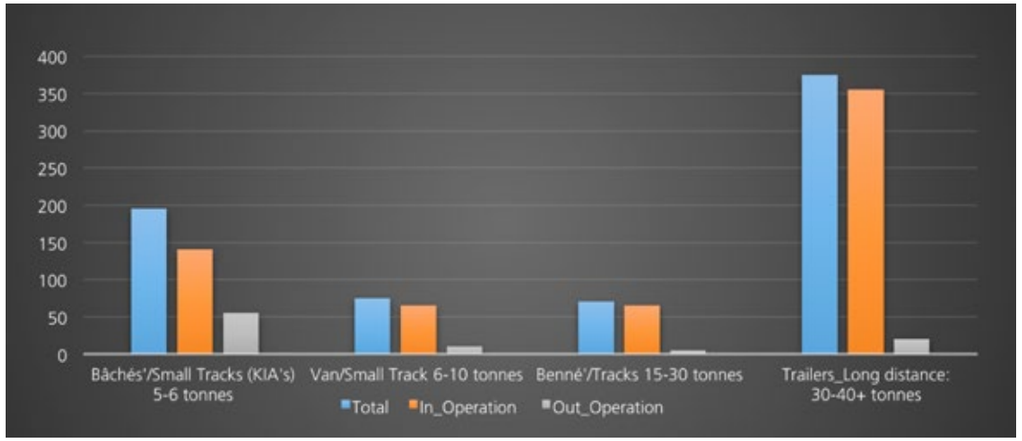
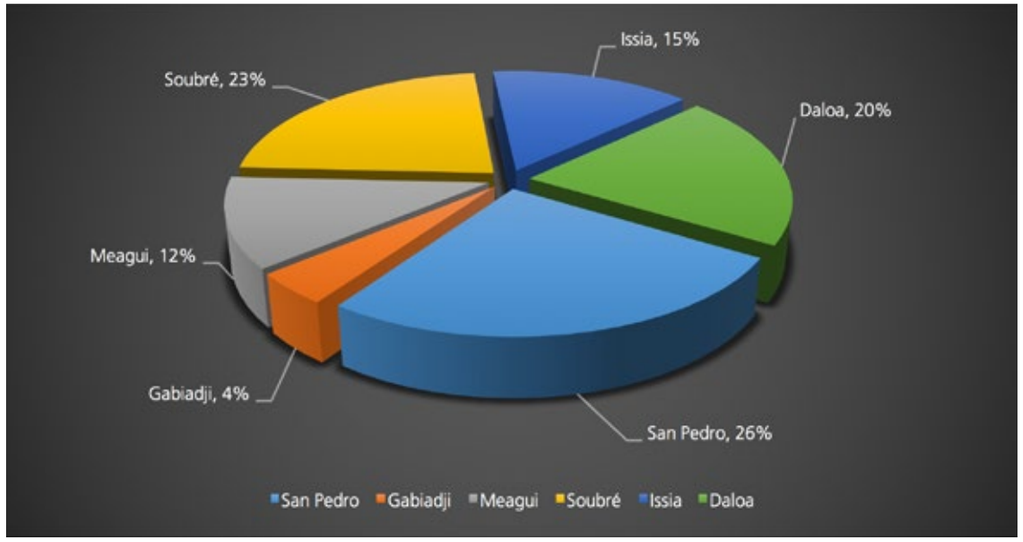


Figure 4.19 below details the share of vehicles fleet transporting cocoa to San Pedro by origin/city. The data shows that 30% of the total trucks transporting cocoa to San Pedro belong to transporters operating from San Pedro and Gabiadji, 35% of trucks belong to transporters located in Soubré and Meagui, 20% from Daloa and 15% from Issia.

Figure 4.19 Trucking sector in San Pedro region, by department



Source: Author, 2017 (fieldwork in San Pedro, 2017)

The age of fleet trucks used in the transport sector in San Pedro is older than 10-15 years. This is in line with international studies reporting an average age of vehicles exceeding 20 years in West Africa. The use of old fleet increases the operating costs (fuel and maintenance) and produces higher emissions. The size of the trucking companies is generally smaller than the modern transport companies. Most individual transport operators own a small number of trucks that they purchase from their own savings or credits from relatives (family, friends) or private lenders. The type of trucks used is usually multi-purpose vehicles, meaning that they can be used for transporting cocoa and other agri-products, such as cotton if needed.

Besides the low quality of the roads used to transport cocoa, most transport operators in the cocoa sector are operating with empty returns (empty backhaul). This is due to the economic structure of San Pedro (high specialization in cocoa export) and the orientation of the port of San Pedro toward exports. This problem becomes apparent during the high season, when the frequency of truck movements significantly increases. Adopting smart solutions such as bundling freight shipments, sharing information and cooperation between transport operators could reduce the impact of empty backhaul freight on transport costs and significantly increase the efficiency of the logistics of cocoa chain. Furthermore, due to the weak financial position of most transporters and the high transport costs, truckers try to cut their operational costs by saving on the maintenance of vehicles, fuels usage, travel allowances, tires and labor costs. Another way to compensate for transport costs is to increase trucks overloading and negotiating better tariffs with customers (cooperatives and/or traders and exporters). However, overloading trucks increases the negative externalities of transport significantly, i.e. damage to roads that are already in a very poor condition and increase in environmental damage.

The transport tariff/prices are fixed by the CCC at 40% of the total costs that they refund to cooperatives, according to the size of shipment (tonnage) and distance from the production locations to the port of San Pedro. Due the fierce competition between the transport operators, the prices are negotiated (under informal contracts and outside the market) according to the size of the shipment, the quality of road and the distance from the origin locations to the port, unexpected costs (briberies) and the type of client (interview 15; interview 3).
Some cooperatives have preferential relationships with specific transporters that they trust and have a long-term relationship with for transporting the cocoa to San Pedro. Trust and reputation play an important role in obtaining contracts.
Because transport prices depend on a variety of elements such as operating costs, indirect costs, the operator's profit margin, vehicle efficiency, the quality of the road, etc., it is unclear how and which methodology the CCC applies to calculate the transport tariffs that the transporters must accept. In 2017, the transport tariff was fixed at 15,000 FCFA per ton/km.

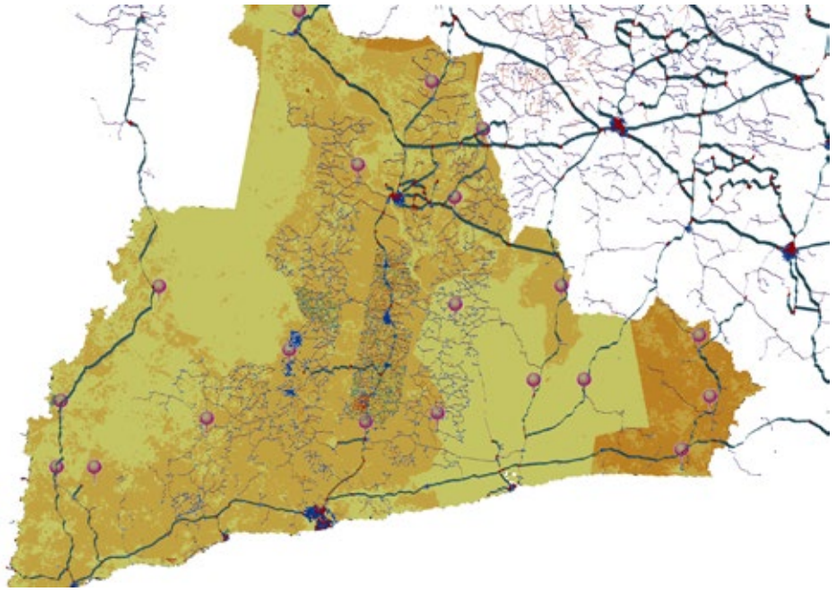
From the interviews with transport operators, they declared that it is very difficult for most transporters to cover operating costs, which leaves them with a modest margin to cover other costs and generate profit.
"Most transporters in San Pedro try to survive in high and fierce competitive sector. They live day by day" (interview 15).

A key factor in estimating transport and logistics costs is the average expected transport time, i.e. the value of time. Moreover, the quality and the service level – i.e. reliability – play an important role in estimating transport and logistics costs in each link in the supply chain. Delays and uncertainty in the delivery of products have negative effects on the logistics of the cocoa supply chain. They reduce benefits and increase costs and inefficiencies across the entire supply chain.

One of the most important sources of delay is the high number of checkpoints along the principal and secondary roads from/to San Pedro. It is found that along the 100 km road that connect San Pedro to Daloa, truckers encountered 4-5 checkpoints, losing 35 minutes waiting to pass and paying on average 16.24 US$ in bribes. Between San Pedro and Tabou, 9 checkpoints are counted, 2 checkpoints between San Pedro and Meagui, 5 checkpoints between San Pedro and Soubré, and 8 checkpoints between San Pedro and Grand-Zattry (Alami, 2008).

The costs of briberies at checkpoints varies by the type of road and according to the situation and mentality of the agents (op cit., p. 24). For example, the costs from the villages to the main road are lower (due to lower distances to the main road) than passing through checkpoints along the main road to San Pedro. On the main road from San Pedro to Abidjan, truckers pay (over a distance of 328 km) on average 51,000 FCFA (15,549 FCFA per checkpoint), and from San Pedro to Daloa (262 km) they pay 20,000 FCFA (7,634 FCFA per checkpoint) (op cit., p. 24).

Map 4.6 Road networks and main access roads from/to San Pedro



Source: Author (2017)

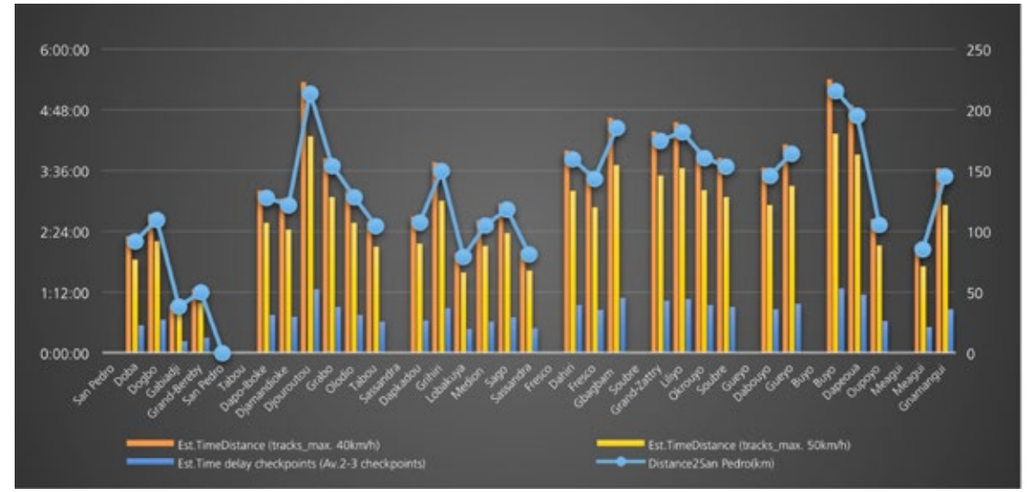
The total money collected by agents at the checkpoints from cocoa truckers is estimated between 9.4 billion and 10.7 billion FCFA. The total money collected from all truckers in the agriculture sector is estimated at 22.6 billion to 28.3 billion FCFA (Alami, 2008, p. 9).

More generally, cocoa truckers pay on average 2,594,697 FCFA (4.6 US$) per 100 km (18.38 FCFA per ton/km). The total delay at checkpoints is on average 32-35 minutes and the ratio per 100 km is 33.9 minutes. However, note that these figures date back to 2008. Today, the situation could probably be improved on a number of road links, although from our observation during the field work we counted around 6-8 checkpoints between San Pedro and Daloa, which is in line with the figures presented here.

Using micro-data from the INS and the figures from transport unions, we estimated the delays by truckers by taking into account the speed of trucks and the number of checkpoints from/to San Pedro. Figure 4.20 below shows the estimated time by truckers when they increase speed from 40 km/h to 50 km/h. This show that significant saving in delivery time could be achieved if – for example – the road is minimally improved, i.e. without paving. The benefits for the transport and logistics of the cocoa sector would include reduced fuel use, saving in maintenance and tires for transporters, lower emissions, more shipments to the port and eventually lower transport tariffs.

Concerning the checkpoints, the highest delays take place where the largest number of checkpoints are also located, namely the link between San Pedro and the department of Soubré and between San Pedro and Tabou. Along the San Pedro-Soubré link, the time delay can reach more than 53 minutes, and 1 hour to Liliyo.

Figure 4.20 Estimated delays (left) by distance (right) from/to San Pedro



Source: Author (217)

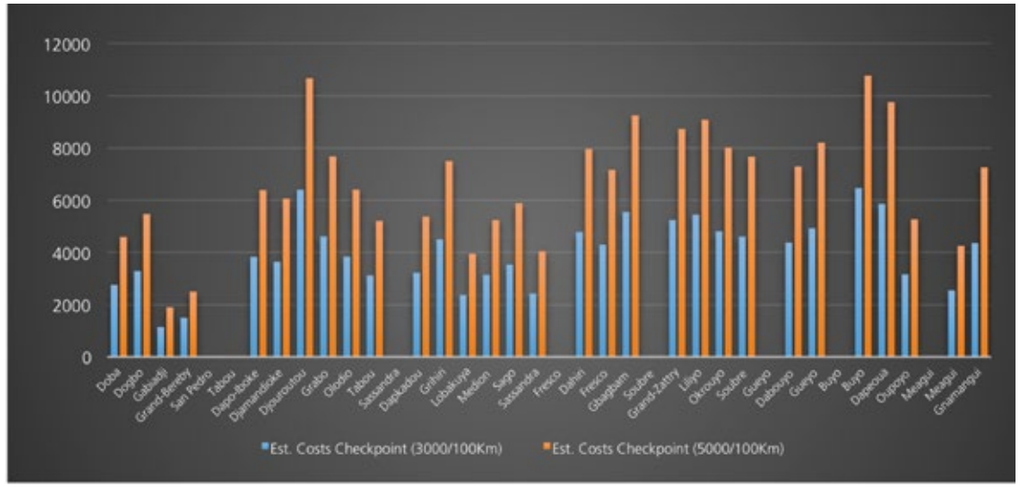
The estimated costs of checkpoints from different locations in the region to San Pedro were calculated per distance and location, taking into account the averages of 3,000 FCFA per 100 km and 5,000 FCFA per km, respectively. However, bear in mind that this only concerns the costs per distance that an average trucker pays along his driving path to the city of San Pedro. If we knew the total movements of trucks per day from these locations to San Pedro, we could then calculate the exact total costs and their share per location. Unfortunately, this data is not available.

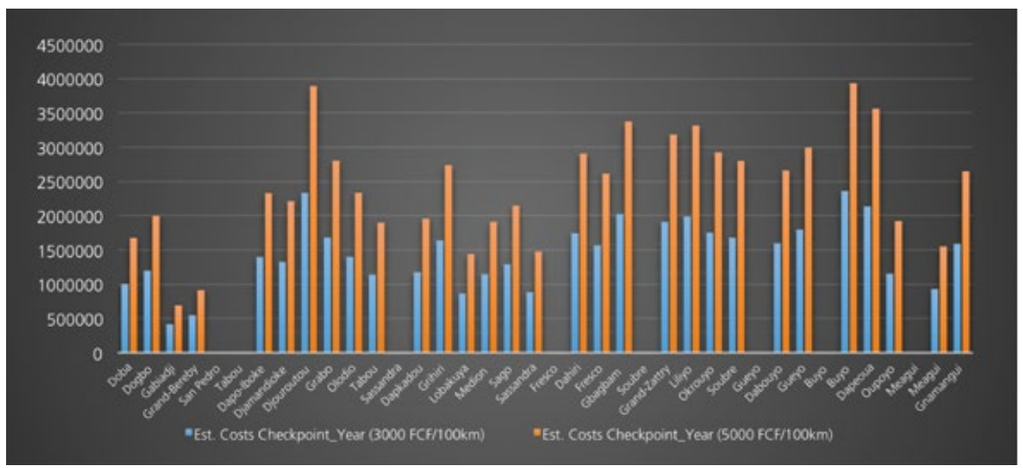
Again, in the absence of reliable data, our estimations are based on figures taken from different international surveys conducted during different periods. Therefore, the results are indicative and should be interpreted with caution.

The results show that a clear relationship between distance and costs i.e. highest amount of money is paid along the road linking the city of San Pedro to most distant towns and villages. For example, in the case where the (estimated) cost per checkpont is 3,000 FCFA/100 km, the highest costs are found along the traject from Buyo and Dapeoua to the city of San Pedro (both villages around these towns are difficult to access by road) with 6,500 FCFA and 6,000 FCFA, respectively, and between Djourotou and Tabou with more than 6,400 FCFA. In the case where the (estimated) cost per checkpont is 5,000 FCFA per 100 km, these figures are 10,775 FCFA, 9,760 FCFA and 10,665 FCFA, respectively.

The average total cost of checkpoints from/to San Pedro is estimated at 119,709 FCFA in the first case and 199,515 FCFA in the second case, with an average of 3,990 FCFA and 6,650 FCFA. Per year, these costs are 43,6 million FCFA in the first case and 72,8 million FCFA in the second case (averages are 1,4 million CFA in the first case and 2,4 million FCFA in the second case).

Figure 4.21 Estimated costs of checkpoints from/to San Pedro.





*Source: Author (2017) *Estimations*

Based on the total exported cocoa in 2017 – which amounted to 1.09 million tons – we estimate the total number of trucks transporting cocoa to San Pedro as between 28,500 and 30,000 per year, which corresponds to an average of 85-90 trucks per day (about 2,380-2,520 trucks per month).

Assuming that most trucks used are old second-hand trucks aged between 10 and 16 years, the estimated average annual mileage of trucks lay between 77,000 km and 87,000 km (see Tarvaminthorn and Raballand, 2008). However, small trucks (less than 10 tons) transporting cocoa from the villages to the main road or the buyers have a higher average annual mileage.
Consumption of fuel (diesel) depends on the age and weight of trucks, which varies between 45 and 60 liters per 100 km. The price of diesel in 2017 was 595 FCFA per liter. Therefore, the cost of fuel per 100 km is 23,800-35,700 FCFA. However, due to the poor road conditions, the use of fuel could be slightly higher than reported here, as well as the costs of maintenance, especially the change of tires. Most truckers change tires between 30,000 km and 75,000 km, which costs them on average 350,000 FCFA per tire. In addition, transporter pay experienced truckers an average salary of 150,000-170,000 FCFA per month.
Due to a lack of data on the average purchase price of trucks, the depreciation rate and other costs such as insurance, licenses and taxes, it is not possible to estimate the profit margin of the average trucker in the cocoa sector, as well as the total operating costs of the transport sector in San Pedro.

To summarize, the main constraint for transports sector in San Pedro are:

1. The poor condition of roads, which drive higher transport logistics costs, limit the speed of trucks, increase the use of fuel and corresponding emissions, and increase maintenance costs and risks of accidents.
2. High congestion and a lack of parking space, whereby trucks park along the streets waiting to unload their shipments by the exporters.
3. Fierce competition from informal individual transporters.
4. Old and obsolete fleet operated by low-qualified truckers.
5. Scarcity of backload freight from San Pedro.
6. Transport activity dependent on the seasonality of the cocoa sector.
7. High additional costs due to poor governance (corruption, briberies).
8. Low incentives to invest and high incentives to overload.
9. Lack of transparency and openness in business practices.

Re-structuring of the transport sector is necessary to improve the logistics of the cocoa supply chain. A more market-driven-oriented policy accompanied by strict regulation policy, suppressing roadblocks and checkpoints, opening and facilitating access to the financial sector and integrating the informal part of the sector into the formal market could help the sector to become more efficient and improve one of the most important logistics legs of the cocoa sector.

4.3.6 International exporters and processors: high concentration and powerful position in the logistics of cocoa supply chain

4.3.6.1 INTERNATIONAL TRADERS/EXPORTERS

In San Pedro, a small number of large private international players (exporters, processing companies and logistics services providers) dominate the cocoa market. The international exporters intervene along the entire supply chain. They maintain direct contact with farmers, private buyers, cooperatives, traders and transporters. They purchase cocoa beans from the farmers, cooperatives and traders and re-sell them in the international market.

Beside the international exporters – which are often multinational firms or subsidiaries of trading houses – there are two other categories of exporters: exporting cooperatives (Coopex) and small and medium-sized exporters (SMEX), which are local private firms.

International traders/exporters take charge of all operations related to quality control, physical maintenance, warehousing, packaging, customs declaration, phytosanitary treatments, etc. However, the quality control of shipment takes place at the entrance of the storage facilities/warehouses of the exporters and is undertaken by an agent of the cocoa board (CCC). When ready to export, the cocoa shipments of the exporter are once again controlled by a private company and an agent of the CCC.
The transportation of the shipments from the warehouses to the port – with corresponding administrative formalities such as insurance, documents of sending, etc. – is provided by the forwarder that represent the exporters. Stevedoring company is responsible for loading shipments into the ship.

Map 4.7 Location of warehouses and processing factories in San Pedro.

Source: Author, based on OSM (2017)

In San Pedro, there are 17 approved exporters by the CCC (43 in CIV), the well-known major international players that dominate the market such as SACO/Barry Callebaut, OLAM, Cargill, Cémoi and Touton, as well as other local exporters like UPACI, SAF-Cacao, CIPEXI, etc. Most of these exporters are also operating as processors of cocoa. There are also five cooperatives that export cocoa to the international market.

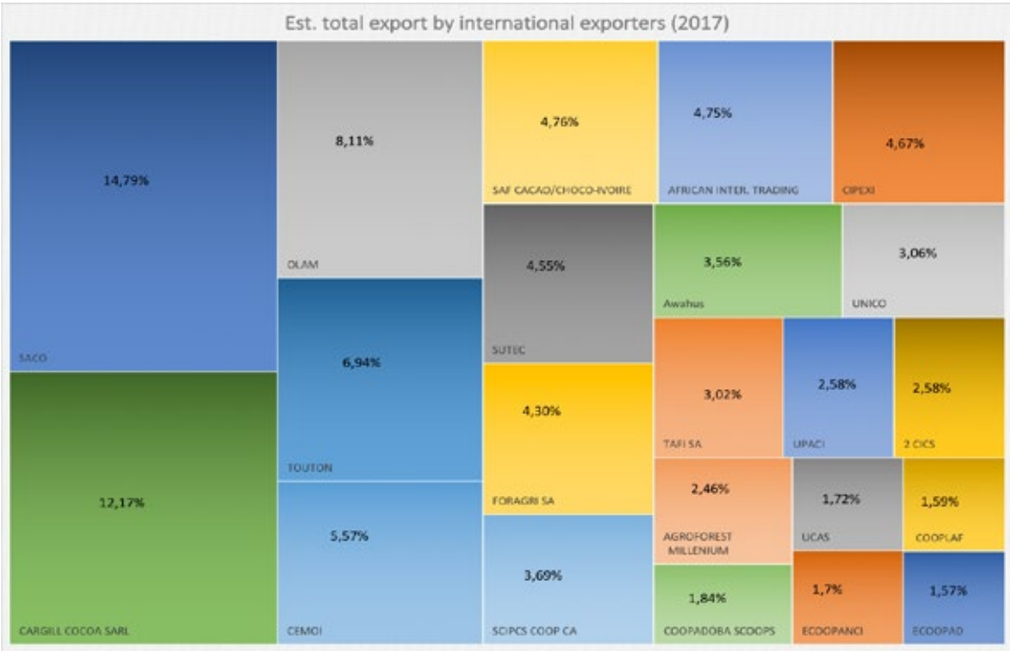
Table 4.2 Exporters of cocoa derivatives in San Pedro

Exporters of cocoa	
SACO/Barry Callebaut	FORAGRI SA
CARGILL	Awahus
OLAM	SUTEC
TOUTON	UPACI
CÉMOI	TAFI SA
CIPEXI	SAF CACAO/CHOCO-IVOIRE
2 CICS	AGROFOREST MILLENIUM
AFRICAN INTER. TRADING	UNICO
SCIPCS COOP CA	COOPADOBA*; SCOOPS*; ECOOPAD*; ECOOPANCI*; UCAS*; COOPLAF*

*Source: Author (based on CCC list of approved exporters) *Exporter cooperatives*

International exporters are responsible for 80% of total exports of cocoa from San Pedro. 20% of total production is grinded locally, among others by the same major players in the export market. The total export of cocoa beans from the port of San Pedro reached 831,464 tons in 2017.
Saco, Cargill, Olam, Touton and Cémoi are the largest international exporters of cocoa beans from San Pedro, with an estimated share of 15%, 12%, 8%, 7% and 5.5% of the total exports of cocoa, respectively. The cooperative exporters represented less than 7% of total exports in 2017.

Figure 4.22 Estimated total export by international exporters (2017).



Source: Author (2017)

From the interviews with the international exporters in San Pedro and Abidjan, a couple of issues have been raised that are considered as the main factors affecting the logistics of cocoa supply chain.

First, all exporters agree that the poor quality of road infrastructure and the high level of congestion in urban areas – especially around and within the port area – are the main problems affecting their activities.
"The big problems for the cocoa sector are the poor quality of infrastructure, especially the roads to the port, but also the high congestion on these roads" (interview 11, 8).

Second, the waiting time for loading/unloading at the port and long administrative and customs procedures are seen as constraints affecting the planning of shipments and hence the cocoa supply chain (interview 8, 10, 12).
The relatively long waiting time at the port of San Pedro can be explained by the limited capacity of the port (small port with limited operational capacity and port infrastructures) and the delays in arriving and departing of ships, as well as the turnaround schedules of ships.
In short, for the international exporters the costs are driven up by congestion and waiting time/delays occurring in the last mile of the supply chain, i.e. at/around the port.

Third, concerning the total storage capacity and warehouses in San Pedro, the international exporters confirm that there are sufficient storage facilities and warehouses in the city (interview 1, 8).

"Warehouses are not of the same quality level as in Europe, but there is sufficient capacity for the exporting companies" (interview 11).

However, the management of inventories poses problems to international exporters due to the uncertainty in the arrival times of cocoa shipments from the farmers, cooperatives and traders. Furthermore, due to the seasonality character of the cocoa sector, most warehouses are filled to the maximum during the high season period (October-March), and half-empty or empty during the rest of the year (April-September). The average storage time of the shipments before export is two weeks during the high season and eight weeks or more during the low season. Diversifying stocks of cocoa with other commodities during the low season period such as cashew, cotton, etc. could be a solution to increase the level of storage capacity of warehouses. However, during the discussions with various actors in the field, some exporters expressed their concerns about the possibility of using the existing warehouses for the storge of cocoa and cotton at the same time, becaue of the specific quality requirments of storage and handling the cocoa in the warehouses.

Picture 4. Example of a typical cocoa warehouse/storage facility in the port city of San Pedro (2018).

The international exporters operate according to international standards in running their businesses, i.e. modern organization of activities, use of sophisticated ICT systems in internal management of their activities (finance, planning, marketing), etc. They possess their own warehouses and modern fleet of large trucks, which they use only within the city for transporting cocoa from the storage facilities to the port.

Based on their experience in international logistics chains and markets, they control the downstream of the cocoa logistics chain and through their power position they are able to influence the entire logistics chain by adopting new initiatives (sustainability for example), investing in social projects aimed at improving the living conditions of the farmers and implementing new technologies that benefit the sector (mobile money, traceability, etc.).

4.3.6.2 PROCESSING AND ITS MAIN ACTORS: HIGH CONCENTRATION OF THE COCOA MARKET

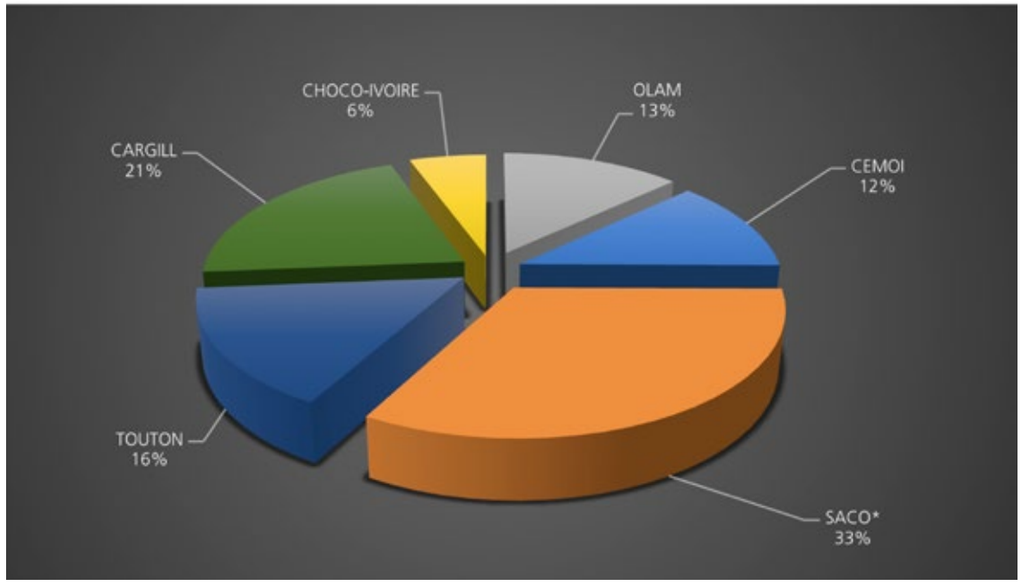
As previously mentioned, the local market of cocoa grinding is mainly dominated by the international companies Cargill, SACO, Olam, Touton and Cémoi. There are sixteen grinders in San Pedro and one grinder located in Meagui

(SCIPCS COOPS CA). Because the sector is very dynamic, it has attracted increasingly more new international and local operators such as Awahus, Cepexi, Upaci, Frogari, Unico and Choco Ivoire. Local processing of cocoa into semi-finished products represents 20% of total cocoa production in San Pedro. The total export of semi-finished cocoa in 2017 reached 197,839 tons.

The local processors of cocoa produce semi-finished products including paste (used in chocolate or biscuit factories), liquor (for agroindustry specialized in sugar products) and butter (used in perfume, chocolate and biscuit factories and pharmaceutical products). The remaining parts of the beans (fat and shell) can be used for animals feeding, fertilizer manufacturing, pharmaceutical products and soap making. Saco – the largest processor in San Pedro – produces only liquor in San Pedro, and butter and cake in its grinding factories in Abidjan.

At the national level, Saco processes some 230,000 tons of cocoa, of which 100,000 tons is processed as butter and cake. Olam processes 156,000 tons, while Cargill processes about 27% of national production (324,000 tons). In San Pedro, Saco processes about 190,000 tons of cocoa, Cargill processes 120,000 tons, Olam 75,000 tons, Cémoi 70,000 tons and Choco Ivoire process 32,000 tons of cocoa.

Figure 4.23 Local grinding in San Pedro



Source: Author (2017)

The majority of the grinding companies are located around the port of San Pedro (Cargill, Touton, Cipexi, Cémoi) or in the industrial zone or the city center (Olam, Choco Ivoire, Frogari, Awahus, Sutec, Frogari). Only Saco's grinding facilities are located in the north part of the city. The map below shows the locations of the grinders in San Pedro.

Map 4.8 Spatial location of grinders in San Pedro

Source: Author, based on OSM (2017)

The low number of national grinders in San Pedro (only Choco Ivoire) can be explained by the high investments required to start a grinding company, as well as the scale of production. Processing cocoa in San Pedro is challenging due to the tropical weather conditions, where semi-finished products are affected by heat, humidity and insects. Besides the application of high-quality standards in processing factories, this requires the construction of special cooled storage facilities, which are very costly in a country where the cost of energy is high.

International companies have the financial and managerial capacity to exploit economies of scale and set up efficient logistics systems that allow them to save logistics and transport costs.

Because the majority of the international processing companies are also exporters of cocoa beans, the logistics challenges that they are confronted with in San Pedro are similar. As previously mentioned, most of these parties/actors at the upstream of the logistics chain control the entire cocoa value chain and maintain close relations with farmers, traders, transporters and cooperatives as well as in the downstream of chain with forwarders, logistics service companies and shippers.

4.3.7 Logistics services companies/forwarders: last-mile logistics services

The international exporters value time, reliability, security and predictability. However, due to the constraints discussed before (road conditions, waiting time, delays, etc.), exporters and cocoa processors are spending more

on inventory due to unreliable and unpredictable transport, as well as on communication to increase timeliness, flexibility, frequency, loss and damage and the reliability of deliveries.

In opposition to transport costs, logistics costs depend on delays and uncertainties in the supply chain. The international exporters contract freight forwarders to take charge of their entire logistics process. The efficiency of transport intermediaries is achieved through universal procedures and practices with the use of electronic techniques for information transfer (UNCTAD, 2005, p.2). In CIV, there are more than 52 logistics services providers and about 55 freight forwarders, such as Bolloré Transport and Logistics, GLS-CI, Maersk Côte d'Ivoire, MED-Log Côte d'Ivoire, etc.

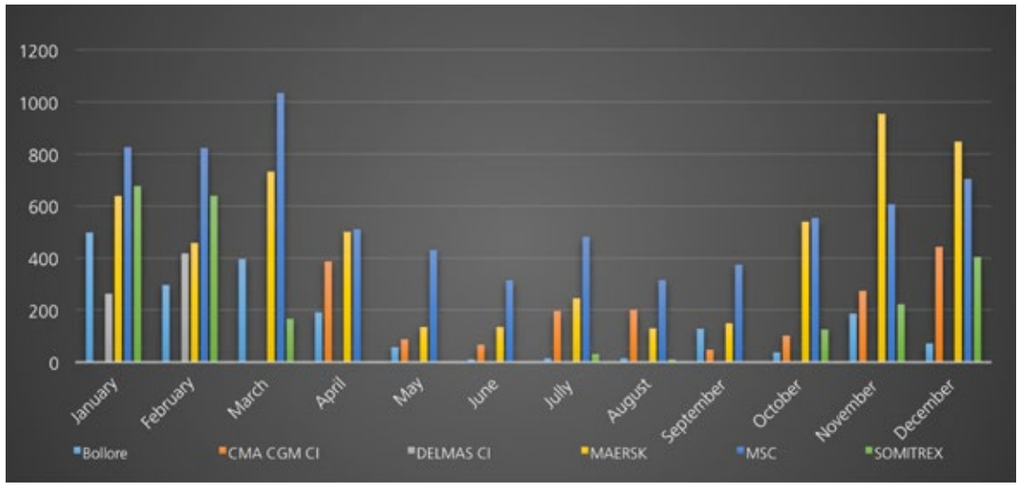
Freight forwarders select the mode and carrier for their client's shipments, provide and process documentation and make freight, terminal and handling payments on behalf of their clients. In operational terms, forwarders primarily focus on consolidating many cocoa shipments of exporters into a single large shipment, which can then be shipped at a lower cost. Typically, a freight forwarder will purchase unit(s) from a shipping company and sell space within the unit(s) to several international exporters. The cost charged for this space is significantly less than the cost of an entire unit and thus allows small cocoa shipments to be processed efficiently.

In San Pedro, there are six large multinational forwarding and clearing firms (Bolloré Africa, CMA CGM, Delmas, Maersk, MSC and Somitrex) specialized in the logistics services, which integrate vertically into storage and freight transport (if they do not have their own fleet for large loads) through sub-contracting relationships with preferred transport companies to provide comprehensive services to international exporters.

They provide logistics services to international exporters and processors from door to port and manage a large surface of storage facilities/warehouses in the city, i.e. warehousing, storage, grouping and de-grouping shipments, handling operations at the port, customs declarations, etc.
The entire market of logistics services providers in San Pedro is concentrated in the hands of these few major companies, which have a scale of operations in West Africa and established relationships with large exporters. In 2017, theses forwarders handled 764,41785 tons of exported cocoa, of which 36,5% was handled by MSC, 28,6% by Maersk, 11% by Somitrex, 10% by Bolloré Logistics, 9,5% by CMA CGM CI and 3,6% by Delmas CI.

The highest levels of export handled by these forwarders are during the high season period, i.e. from October to March, when most activities around the cocoa take place. From January to March 2017, these six forwarders handled 15,2%, 13,8% and 12,2% of the total export volume, respectively, and from October to December 2017, they handled 7,1%, 11,7% and 12,9% of the total export volume, respectively.

Figure 4.24 Total monthly export handled by the six largest forwarders in San Pedro (2017) (in tons)



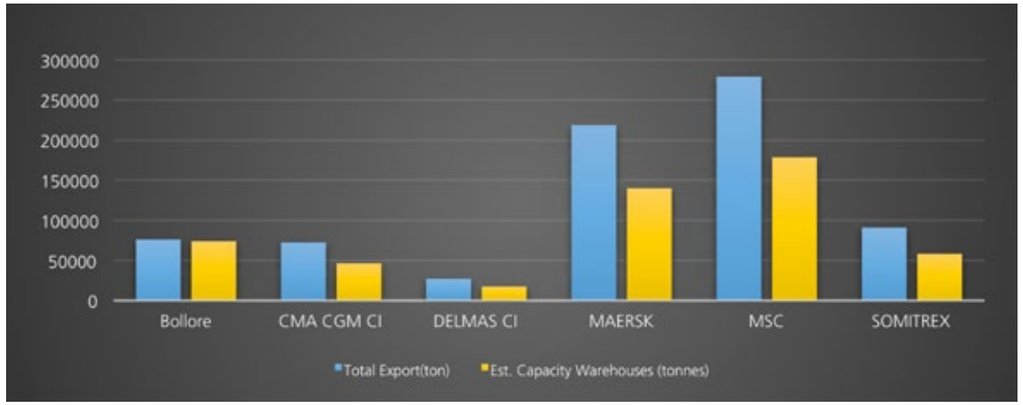
Source: Author (2017), compiled from PASP data (2017)

Sub-contracting relationships are common between freight forwarders and transport companies, typically involving the sub-contracting of loads to smaller transport companies. For example, Bolloré Africa – the largest forwarder in the cocoa sector in San Pedro – sub-contracts loads of cocoa transport from its warehouses to the port to local transport companies. Contracts with transporters are short-term contracts that are renewed regularly based on past performance, reliability and the price offered by transporters.

There are sufficient storage facilities and warehouse in San Pedro. All of the main forwarders operate large warehousing facilities, backed by excellent logistic services. However, spare warehouse capacity can be in very short supply during the high season of cocoa export (November-March). Most warehouses are well ventilated, although many of them are constructed to meet the minimum required standards and thus they are not well designed for large-scale warehousing operations like in Europe.

Based on data on the export volume by forwarders in 2017, we estimated the total storage facilities/warehouses of these forwarders in San Pedro. The estimates show that the capacity of warehouses owned by the six forwarders is 514,494 m^2, which is more than sufficient to handle the total volume of cocoa traffic in the region. Note that there are also many warehouses that are managed by the processing factories and the private owners. This latest type of storage facilities is small and medium-sized facilities ranging from 100 m^2 to 200 m^2 located in city neighborhoods. They are more of the go-down type facilities, with often only one small access in terms of unloading/loading operations to one truck at a time.
The largest capacity of storage facilities belongs to MSC and Maersk, at 178,637 m^2 and 139,926 m^2, respectively. The total warehouses capacity managed by Bolloré amounts to 73,995 m^2, and 58,237 m^2 and 46,280 m^2 of warehouses belong to Somitrex and CMA CGM, respectively.

Figure 4.25 Estimated total storage capacity of warehouses of the six largest forwarders in San Pedro (2017)



Source: Author (2017)

Today, all international forwarders use electronic data exchange to transmit the documents to exporters, transporters, shippers, customs and the port authorities such as purchase orders, cargo manifests, customs declarations, insurance certificates and other paperwork. However, in San Pedro, most of the administrative documents need serval stamps and signatures from various authorities. The manual handling and transmission of information is a major handicap and bottleneck to the efficiency of freight movement. Effective information flows and data exchange is crucial for the development of an efficient logistics supply chain. Digitalization and sharing data between parties in the cocoa supply chain is a prerequisite for improving the efficiency of the logistics in the cocoa sector, because various parties in the supply chain (government officials, customs brokers, consignees, forwarders and shipping companies) need to have access to information to execute services or process the goods through the supply chain. Poor information sharing by freight intermediaries, port authorities and government officials may lead to delays and associated cost variances, even though internal information flows between each party are efficient. Accordingly, cooperation between key parties in the supply chain is crucial to achieving these goals.
From the interviews with forwarders, the major bottlenecks in the logistics of the cocoa supply chain – beside the road condition and congestion – are the waiting times and delays, as well as issues related to customs at the port (interview 13). This is caused, among other things, by the fact that only 50% of the port capacity (i.e. terminal capacity, including quay capacity and staging space ithin the customs clearance zone (zone sans douane)) is used by forwarders for export of cocoa and the other half of port capacity is used by MSC. Moreover, the relatively longer waiting time for ships to enter the port, delays at customs (clearance and control), waiting times to load the shipments and the lack of sufficient empty containers and pallets for the warehouse were cited as major problems affecting the activities of the forwarders.

It is well known that complex clearance procedures and customs administration can affect the entire supply chain and restrict trade. Inefficiencies in customs and waiting time at ports due to insufficient equipment and personnel and non-automated procedures increase logistics costs for all parties in the logistics chain. Therefore, reliable and fast processing and handling times can significantly improve the efficiency of the logistic chain.

4.3.8 The port of San Pedro: a key actor in the cocoa supply chain and international logistics networks

The autonomous port of San Pedro (hereafter PASP) is the second largest port in the country. In 2017, the global traffic of goods handled by the port reached 4,5 million tons, from which 1,9 million tons of exported goods, 905410 tons of imported goods and 1,6 million tons of transshipment. The total export of of cocoa reached a record of 1,029 million tons in 2017, corresponding to an increase of about 32,4% compared to 2016. However, there is a potential to increase the global traffic of goods through the PASP up to 12 million tons, and the export of cocoa by a factor four in case of the enlargement of the port infrastructure, modernization of equipments and significantly improving port capacity and port operations. The PASP is considered as one of the main economic drivers of the region of San Pedro and the Côte d'Ivoire, as nearly 20% of customs revenues of the state come from the port traffic of goods at PASP. The port was constructed in 1971 and rehabilitated in 2002, due to degraded port infrastructures. Today, the economic structure of the the San Pedro region is dominated by the port activities and related economic sectors, especially the activities that are related to the production, transformation and export of cocoa. Although the PASP is autonomous, it still belongs to the Ivorian state (ministery of transport). The PASP fall directly under the supervision of the ministery of Transport, which is responsible for the development and maintenance of port infrastructure.

The PASP is orgnised into a 'supervisory board' composed of nine members designated by several ministries. The main task of the supervisory board is to supervise the performance of the PASP and the strategic orientations of port development. The daily management of the organisation fall under the responsibility of the managing director of the PASP. The PASP has a permanent representation in Abidjan, where most of the international companies and actors in the cocoa supply chain in the region of San Pedro have their headquarter. The complex governance structure of the PASP i.e. the involvement of different ministries in the decision making process and the control of the performance of the PASP, may limit the ability of the port managing direction to take independent decisions concerning the long terme development strategies of port. However, the PASP has been recently rated as "stable" for its short- and long-term stability and mobilization of financial credit by the Bloomfield Investment Corporation.

At present, 325 people are employed by the PASP i.e. direct employment. In addition, there are more than thousands employees working within the port such as stevedores, dockers, customs, forwarders agents, etc. The total employment in port and related activities in the region of San Pedro is estimated to reach 40000 employees i.e. direct and indirect employment.
One of the two quays of the port is in concession to MSC, which is fully used for container traffic. The port comprises two main terminals: a 5-hectare main container terminal, and a 5-hectare multi-purpose terminal. In addition, the port has three specialized terminals: 1). a terminal for palm oil and palm oil in bulk, with a 20000 tons storage capacity; 2). a cereals terminal with a 11000 tons storage capacity and 3). a cement terminal with a capacity of 600000 tons. The main port terminal, which is used for global port traffic i.e. export and import, has 300-meter dock and can handle up to 200000 TEU (twenty-foot equivalent). It has also as 10-hectare paved space for loading/unloading shipments within the customs area, a 118-hectare storage facilities/warehouses, three commercial buildings of 4000 m^2 within the southern quay and 800 m^2 and 5000 m^2 in the western quay. Both commercial buildings in the western quay were reconstructed in 2002-2004. The container storage area is 100,000 m^2, accommodating 792 TEU. The empty container storage area can handle up to 4000 TEU.

Three storage zones exist at the port: first, the temporary zone, which is reserved for loading and unloading of vessels along the quays; the second zone is reserved for the short stay, which is used by the customs to inspect the shipments; and the third zone is reserved for shipments that are ready to be sent or received to/from the clients. The first two storage zones are open space, whereby shipments are temporarily stored in these zones, although due to the rigidity of customs inspection and long administrative procedures shipments are kept longer than necessary within these storage zones.

The stevedoring equipments comprises four cranes, 75 trucks (20-40 tons), 7 forklifts of 12 T, 108 of 3-7 tons, 2 forklifts of 16, 20 and 32 tons, 11 spreaders (20'-40'), 8 challengers/SV trucks of 45 tons, 2 shore cranes of 75-120 tons, 1 tug, 3 barges and 4 launches.

Map 4.9 Port of San Pedro (PASP)

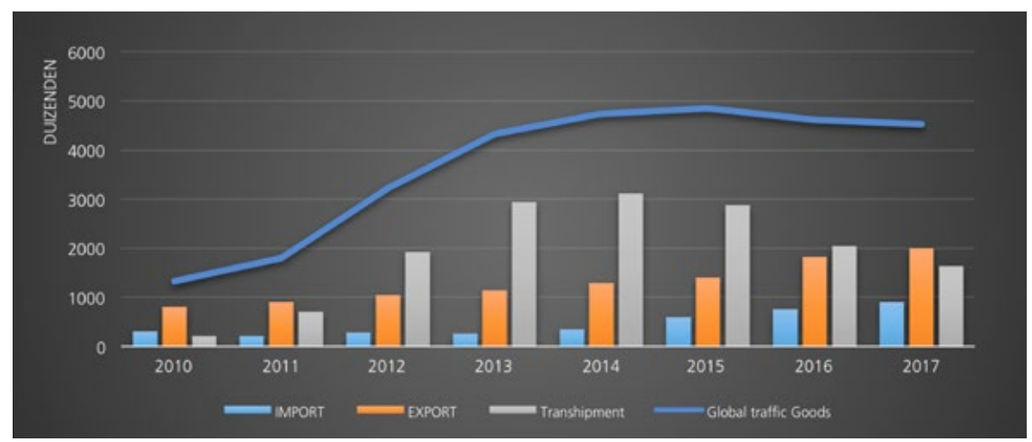
Source: PASP brochure (2017)

With the exception of the phytosanitary control and inspections and customs services, which are governement activities, most of other port services have been contracted to private companies (consignees, terminal operators, handling agents, freight forwarders, dockers services, etc.). About 90% of transit and transshipment operations of goods at the port are realized by international private companies such as Maersk, Bolloré, GMTA, Medlog, MSC, etc. The majority of private companies that are active in or around the port areas belong to multinational firms operating in the port of Abidjan as well.

Today, the port of San Pedro has reached its maximum capacity and needs to be extended further to accommodate larger container vessels and strengthen its position as an important logistics hub of cocoa in the international value chain. The limited capacity of the port (two quays and 4-6 cranes) in combination with increased export volumes of agri-commodities – especially cocoa – poses serious problems in terms of congestion, delays and waiting time, particularly during the periods of high traffic. Ships also face delays due to frequent calls from MSC, Maersk and CMA CGM ships on the stopover.
For many years, the port handled slightly more than 1 million tons a year, mostly exports of raw material such as cocoa. In 2008, the Mediterranean Shipping Company (MSC) obtained the concession for the container terminal for a period of 15 years, including operational, steering and towing services. Since then, traffic transshipment has grown rapidly. The total throughput of the port has increased by 242% during the 2010-2017 period, with strong growth of transshipment of 716% during the same period (from 200000 tons in 2010 to a record of 3,1 million in 2014 and then to 1,6 million tons in 2017). Exports grew from 800 tons in 2010 to 1,03 million in 2010, and 1,29 million in 2014, and subsequently from 1,8 million in 2016 to 1,9 million in 2017.

However, transshipments decreased by nearly 94% between 2014 and 2017 (from 3,1 million tons to 1,6 million tons), while total exports increased from 1,29 million tons in 2014 to 1,99 million tons in 2017, reflecting an increase of 54%. A possible explanation of the decrease in transshipments through the port of San Pedro is the increase in competition from other Western African ports, like the port of Tanger-Med and other ports in the region.

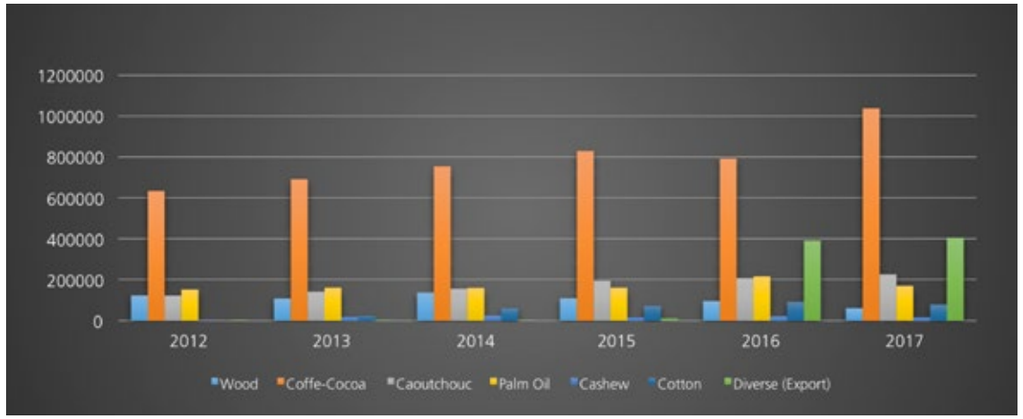
Figure 4.26 San Pedro port traffic (thousand tons)



Source: PASP (2010-2017)

Trade through the port of San Pedro is mainly oriented toward export of natural resources and primary products, which represent about 87% of total traffic of the port. The high sectoral specialization of cocoa sector and low diversity of the economy represent a major handicap for the development of the local and regional economy. Some sectors – like transport sector and logistics – are restricted in their development and have limited opportunities for further progress. Nevertheless, the share of imports among total traffic show an increasing trend since 2013. Total imports increased by 230% from 2013 to 2017, from 251,233 tons in 2013 to 594,691 in 2015 before reaching 905,410 tons in 2017. Most exporting goods are dominated by cocoa and semi-processed cocoa derivatives (52%), caoutchouc (11%), palm oil (9%), cotton (4%), cashew (1%) and other diverse goods (20%).

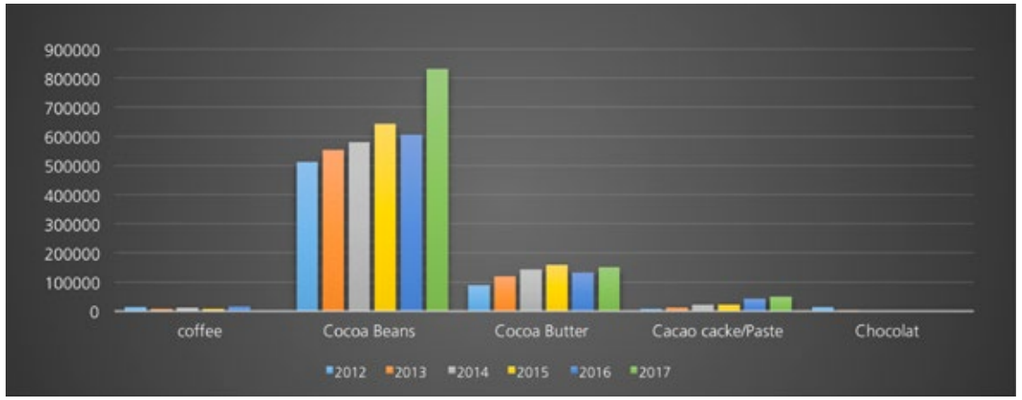
Figure 4.27 Exports from the port of San Pedro by product (2012-2017, in tons)



Source: PASP (2010-2017)

Besides the low diversification of export goods and the high concentration of exports on cocoa, exports of cocoa are also dominated by the export of cocoa beans, which represent 80% of total exports of cocoa products. Semi-processed derivatives like butter and cake/pasta have a low share in exports of cocoa, with 14% and 4%, respectively. There are no exports of chocolate from San Pedro, except for the years 2012 and 2013 which saw exports of 13,011 tons in 2012 and 56 tons in 2013. From 2014 onwards, exports of chocolate are nil.

Figure 4.28 Share of cocoa beans among total exports: 2012-2017 (tons)



Source: PASP (2010-2017)

Another characteristic of trade through the port of San Pedro is the high concentration of exports of cocoa to Europe (69%) and the Americas (22%), and to a lesser extent Asia (7%) and Oceania (1%). Within Europe, the share of exports of cocoa from the port of San Pedro is distributed between the Netherlands (30%), Belgium (23%), Germany (10%) and France (7%).

4.3.8.1 PORT PERFORMANCE

In terms of port traffic, the port of San Pedro has steadily increased the share of container traffic compared to conventional cargo, dry-bulk and liquid bulk. Most shipping vessels that visit the port of San Pedro are containers and conventional ships, respectively 11% and 71% of total number of vessels in 2016. The rate of containerisation was slightly above 80% during the priode 2012-2015 and 80% in 2016 (82% in 2012, 86% in 2013 and 2014 and 84% in 2015).

Table 4.3 Type and number of vessels movements in the port of San Pedro (2012-2017, abs.)

	2012	2013	2014	2015	2016
Conventional cargo	73	81	62	87	52
Containers	295	359	340	337	339
Roll-on/Roll-off	48	25	20	17	23
Dry bulk	26	26	27	25	30
Liquid Bulk/Oil	30	35	32	32	34
Total	***472***	***526***	***481***	***498***	***478***

Source: PASP (2010-2017)

In 2016, the share of container shipping in total export of goods at the port of San Pedro decreased to 14%, after a short increase from 24% in 212 to 29% in 2013 and to 26% and 21% in 2014 and 2015, respectively. This decreased in the share of container cargo in total export may be explained by different factors such as a decrease in the yearly total TEU (twenty-foot equivalent unit), an increase in other type of port traffic i.e. dry bulk, conventional

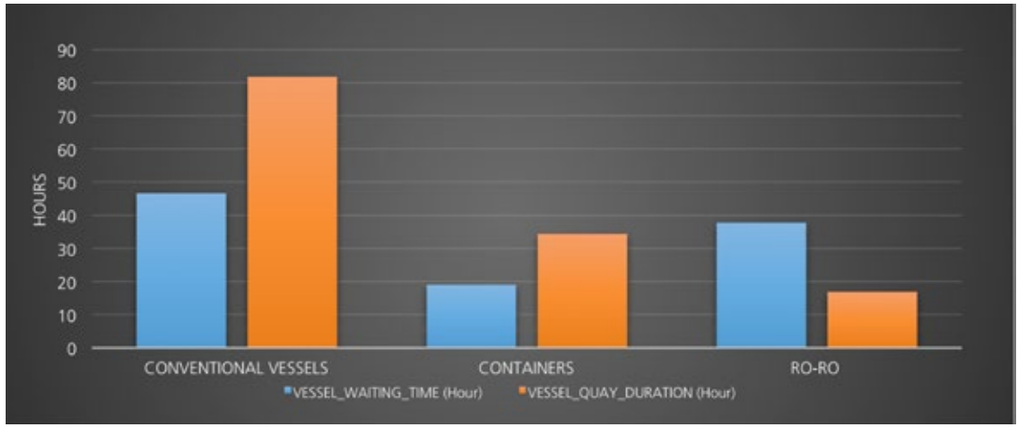
cargo, etc., a decrease in productivity and efficiency of port operations, the limited capacity of the port to accommodate larger container vessels, or simply by macro-economic factors (economic and financial crisis, decrease in international trade flows, decrease in demand for agri-products, increase in price etc.). Nevertheless, the PASP is currently going through a transition period with the execution of the ambitious expansion plan of port infrastructure and the reorientation of port strategy towards the development of the PASP into one of the most important hub-ports in West Africa. The future development of the PASP -as manifested into the long term development strategy of the port- will definitely re-position the port of San Pedro into the international value chain and offer new opportunities to strengthen the economic role of the port and increase the efficiency of port operations i.e. increase the port throughput, productivity and traffic.

In order to understand the efficiency of the port operations, we focus on the average waiting time of the vessels at the port and the average time that the vessels' stay at the quay within the port. It is worthy to mention that the waiting time of a vessel at visiting port does not always results in delays if for example, the ship arrives earlier than the planned time of arrival or when the waiting time and turnaround time do not exceed the number of days agreed upon between the shipping company and the port authorities. Having said that, one should recognize the inherent limitations of such measures, ship time and turnaround time could be considered as proxy for the overall port performance in term of the average time that ships spend between entering (arrival) and departure (exit) to destination.

In this study, the average time (i.e. waiting time) corresponds to the the difference between the time a ship enters the port area and the time it leaves the port. Also, because it is difficult to distinguish between waiting time, berth time, and working and idle time, the average time provide an estimation of overaal time in port (UNICTAD, 2017., p. 68).

The analysis of the data shows that the average waiting time for conventional vessels and Ro-Ro vessels is 47 hours (2 days) and 38 hours (1,5 day), respectively. Container vessels' average waiting time is 19 hours. Moreover, conventional vessels stay on average for 82 hours at the quay, while container vessels stay on average for 34 hours at the quay of the port. The average waiting time of vessels suggests that the export goods are probably handled with some delays. This can be explained by the level and the quality of port services, and the limited capacity of port infrastructure and equipments to handle the increase in export volumes. Note that the total tonnage of goods handeled by the port of San Pedro has increased from 3,23 million tons in 2012 (from which, 1,03 million tons total export) to 4,73 million in 2014 (1,29 million tons total export) and 4,61 million tons in 2016 (1,81 million tons total export) (PASP, 2017).

Figure 4.29 Waiting time of vessels at PASP (2016)



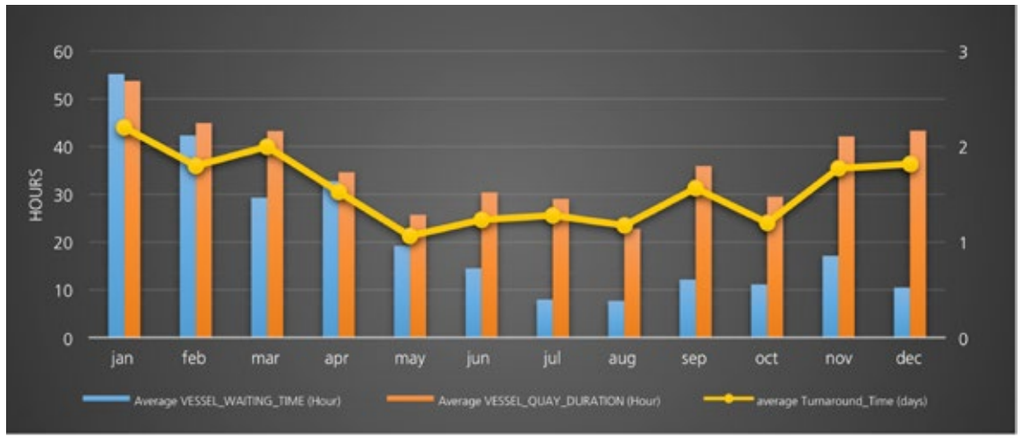
Source: PASP (2016)

Looking at monthly data of vessels' waiting time, quay duration and the average turnaround of vessels reveals the following observations. (i) The highest average waiting time of the vessels at port of San Pedro was registered during the months of January, February, March and April with 55 hours, 42 hours, 29 hours and 33 hours, respectively, which coincides with the high season of cocoa and where export activities significantly increase. The average waiting time over the whole year is almost 24 hours. (ii) The average quay duration of vessels – i.e. loading and unloading, etc. – is much higher than the average waiting time, which amounts to an average of 37 hours (1,5 days). However, the duration at the quay is higher from January to April (about 54 hours in January and 45 hours in February, 43 hours in March and 34 hours in April). (iii) The average turnaround time of the vessels (difference in the day of entrance to the port and day of departure) at the port is 1,6 days. During the high season of cocoa export (March and January), the turnaround time can reach more than 2 days.

These results clearly show that relatively long waiting times and delays at the port largely coincide with the seasonality of the cocoa production and export. The average turnaround time of the vessels at the port of San Pedro is slightly above the international average level, which is 1,37 days (UNCTAD, 217, p. 68). For example, in 2016, the average time in port of container vessels i.e. number of days in port was 0,83 days in China, 0,29 in Japan, 0,8 in Singapore, 0,45 in Germany, 1,14 days in the Netherlands. Worldwid, the average time in port of container vessels was 0,87 days (op cit., p. 69). In Africa, the average container turnaround time increased from 2,03 days in 1996 to 2,54 days in 2011 (op cit., p. 70).

However, during our field work (interviews with forwarders and logistics services companies), many interviewees confirmed the fact that delays and waiting time in the port increase significantly during the period of high cocoa season, where the major part of the cocoa production is exported. This can be explained by the relative poor quality of handling services, and the delays within the port, particularily customs services (clearance, inspections, etc.).

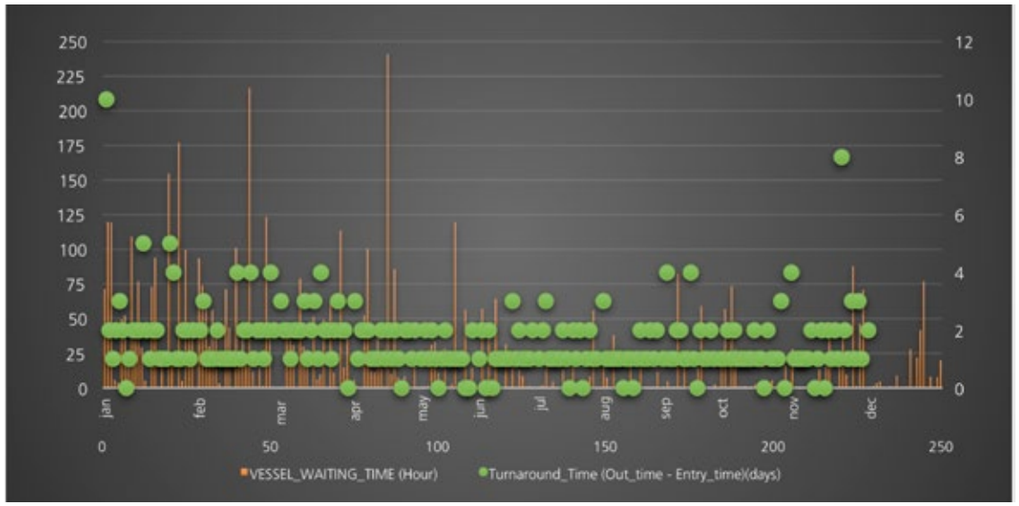
Figure 4.30 Average waiting time, quay duration (lift axis) and average turnaround of vessels at the port of San Pedro (2016)



Source: PASP (2016)

Looking beyond the averages of waiting time and turnaround time and focusing on the absolute movements of all vessels during the whole year of 2016, we obtain a more detailed picture of the port performance. Indeed, the data broadly confirms the level of the turnaround time of the vessels, albeit with clear differences between the months from January until April and the rest of the year. Deviations from the average turnaround time are higher during these months and can reach 3-4 days. The waiting time of the vessels is much higher than the average, reaching more 60-70 hours in January and February.

Figure 4.31 Absolute waiting time and turnaround time of vessels at the port of San Pedro (2016)

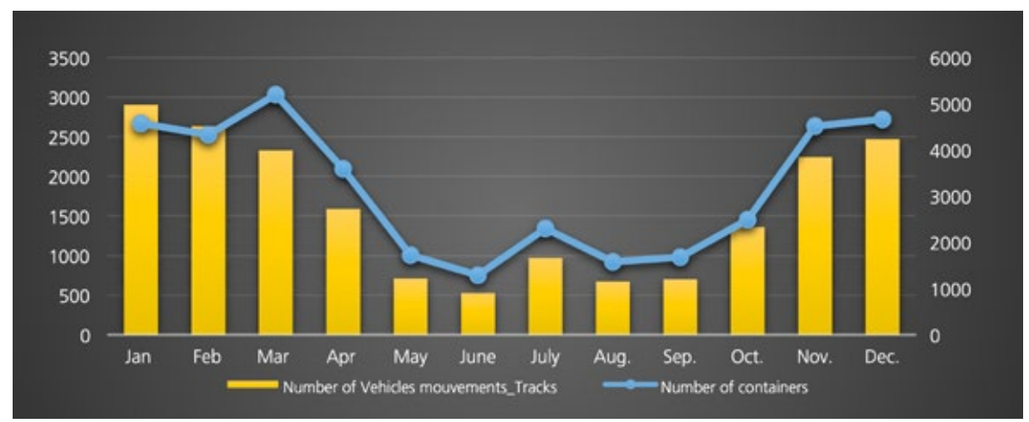


Source: PASP (2016)

The results confirm the standpoint of the forwarders and exporters, who complained about high costs caused by the slow movement of shipments and the relatively long waiting time and delays at the port. Delays and waiting time at the port are mainly caused by long processing and administrative procedures and poor handling (loading and unloading of shipments), as well as the limitations imposed by port equipment and infrastructure i.e. only half of port infrastructure (terminals) is used by all exporters and the other half (terminal) is in hands of MSC Group. This means that despite the important efforts made by the port authorities during the last ten years to increase the efficiency of the port operations, there is still a lot of work to do to help to improve the logistics of cocoa supply chain in the San Pedro region. As a key player in the cocoa supply chain, the port can play a major role in bringing and stimulating the port community and other actors in the logistics chains to cooperate and work together with the objective to benefit the entire cocoa sector and not only a limited number of actors. The smart use of efficient communications among stakeholders, the application of new technologies (track and trace, RFID, cameras, etc.), improving business practices with a focus on quality and sustainability, faster processes, streamlining and coordinating activities and reducing administrative and bureaucratic procedures are the key to enhancing the entire logistics of cocoa supply chain, including the port performance.

Another aspect that must be addressed regarding the port efficiency is the relatively high congestion in the city, due to increasing traffic to/from the port and the long queues of vehicles on the road waiting to unload their shipments. This can be explained by the lack of parking space in the vicinity of the port and lack of organized truck admittance system at the gate of the port. Furthermore, the relatively high frequency of truck movement has negative environmental effects. As mentioned earlier, emissions from transport of cocoa in San Pedro are higher due to the use of old trucks, the consumption of poor quality fuel (mixed diesel), low speed of overloaded trucks, etc. The figure below provides an overview of total estimated truck movements to/from the port in 2016. Again, traffic is higher during the high cocoa season and low during the low cocoa season. Truck movements follow the movements of trade/export, as can be seen from the changing patterns in the number of exported containers from the port. Over the year 2016, almost 20,000 truck movements were registered, with the highest numbers in January (2,903 trucks), February (2,634) and March (2,329).

Figure 4.32 Total number of vehicle movements from/to the port (2016)



Source: PASP (2016)

4.3.8.2 PORT DEVELOPMENT STRATEGY AND FUTURE EXPANSION PLAN

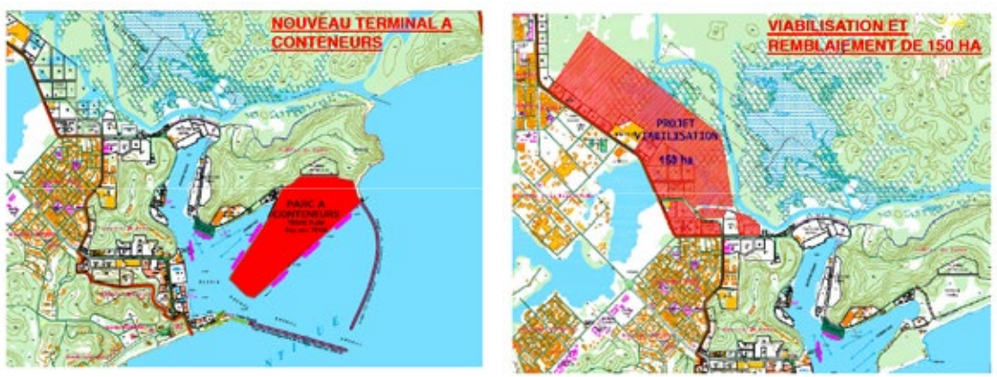
In 2002, the PASP applied a port development strategy aiming to strengthen the competitiveness and economic position of the port and its integration into the regional and national economy. This strategy was based on three objectives: 1) the consolidation of value creation for the local and regional economy; 2) increasing the competitive position of the port; and 3) transformation of the port into a major cluster of sustainable activities.

Today, the port development strategy is still oriented toward the realization of these three objectives with a stronger focus on integrating sustainability into the port development strategy. The port strategic vision of development is to become one of the best transshipment hubs in West Africa.

Future expansion plan of the port is part of the 20-year investment plan, financed by the government and supported by donors including the EU. The first phase of the port development project concerns the construction of a new container terminal, a multi-purpose industrial terminal and the expansion of customs and storage facilities, the construction of a logistics zone dedicated to offshore oil and gas and the construction of a hydrocarbon storage platform (2020). The total budget for the first phase is 400 billion FCFA (600 million Euro).

The second phase involves the construction of a new mineral terminal for processing nickel, iron and magnesium, which will be connected by rail to the Man region. This terminal will shelter several related processing activities and logistics zones. The port hopes to raise 180 billion FCFA from international development and financial institutions and mobilize 720 billion FCFA as concessions from public-private partnerships. In this context, the PASP has signed various partnerships agreement with European port authorities, like the five-year agreement with the Belgian port of Antwerp in September 2016 and the recent signed partnership agreement between the PASP (as the world export port of cocoa) and the port of Amsterdam (the world import port of cocoa) in February 2018 in Amsterdam. The partnership of the PASP and the Port of Amsterdam is more oriented towards the exchange of knowledge, expertise and worldwide experience of the the port of Amsterdam in the areas of port management, port strategy and port performance.

Map 4.10 Future expansion plans of PASP



Source: PASP (2017)

4.4 CONCLUSION

The logistics of the cocoa supply chain in San Pedro region can be characterized as a highly complex system comprising independent multiple sub-chains, multiple actors and sectors, government bodies, agencies and ministries and crossing different geographical levels. The downstream of the supply chain is controlled by capital-intensive companies and sophisticated (logistics) services firms, while the upstream channels of the supply chain are dominated by labor-intensive activities, low quality of logistics services and a large number of competing players, such as the private buyers, cooperatives and traders.

The logistics of cocoa is further complicated by the dual character of the (local and regional) economy, where the informal sector is dominant in different legs of the cocoa supply chain, the high specialization toward the cocoa sector and related activities and the inability of the agriculture sector to create more jobs.

The major challenge affecting the entire logistics of the cocoa chain is the poor quality of road networks and the resulting difficulties to access production locations. Degraded road networks result in a significant increase in transport costs and time delays due to the low speed of trucks, the use of old truck fleet, the increased use of fuels and the resulting high emissions and environmental impact. Congestion in the city – especially along the streets nearby the warehouses of exporters and grinders – and around the port area is also considered as important constraint affecting the logistics of the cocoa supply chain.

A second major challenge is the structural weakness and limited integration of farmers in the cocoa supply chain. Although farmers are the backbone of the entire cocoa value chain, they are marginalized, have a weak position within the chain and they are totally dependent on the private buyers and traders at the upstream channel and the international players at the downstream channels of the cocoa logistics chain. The majority of farmers exploit small plots of land (average of 3.55 hectares) with relatively old cocoa trees (between 16 and 26 years) that are sensitive to diseases and have low productivity levels (450-500 kg/ha). The use of fertilizers and pesticides is low due to the high costs and low revenues, as well as the use of external labor force. For 70% of the farmers in San Pedro, growing cocoa is the principal activity and the main source of a very modest revenue (less than 3.4 US$ per day). Because cocoa farming is very labor-intensive activity, farmers rely on the labor of family members for cultivating cocoa. Investments in farming are inexistent due to the difficulties in accessing official financial banks.

Other key challenges for the logistics chain at the upstream channels are (i) the low quality of cocoa due to post-harvest activities of the farmers (fermentation, drying, transportation) and storage facilities, especially at the cooperatives level, and (ii) difficulties tracing cocoa back to the origin. The use of new technologies and digitalization of marketing process are very limited. The potentialities of mobile banking and/or blockchain technologies could significantly improve the logistics of the cocoa supply chain.

Private buyers and traders have a powerful position in the upstream channels of the supply chain. They control the processes of collection and commercialization of cocoa as vital intermediaries between farmers and exporters. The cooperatives are organizationally and financially very weak to defend the rights of the farmers, whereby especially the financial position is a major handicap for the cooperatives that want to make investments (storage facilities, truck fleet, etc.) and develop the cooperative activities. Therefore, due to the proliferation and defragmentation of the cooperatives, they not really offer any advantages to the farmers.

Furthermore, the situation of the road freight transporters does not help much to improve the logistics of the cocoa supply chain. The majority of transporters are confronted with many challenges, such as (i) the poor condition of roads, which drives higher transport logistics costs, limits the speed of trucks, increases the use of fuel and corresponding emissions, and increases maintenance costs, congestion and risks of accidents, (ii) the use of old and obsolete fleet operated by low-qualified truckers, (iii) the overload of trucks and the high costs and waiting time/delays at the roadblocks and checkpoints along the roads, (iv) high competition from the informal transporters, (v) a lack of financial means to invest in new truck fleet, (vi) empty returns/backhaul, (viii) high additional costs due to poor governance (corruption, bribery) and (ix) a lack of transparency and openness in business practices.

At the downstream channel of the logistics supply chain, we find the international exporters, processing companies and logistics services companies/forwarders and shippers. More generally, the actors in the downstream side of the cocoa supply chain represent the strongest leg of the cocoa supply chain in the sense that they have direct connections/relations with all other players in the cocoa supply chain. However, despite their modern management practice, financial capacity, technological level and knowledge of managing logistics processes, they are confronted with serious challenges affecting their activities in San Pedro. The main challenges and bottlenecks that affect the activities of international exporters and processing companies are the logistics costs, which are driven up by congestion and waiting time/delays occurring in the last mile of the supply chain, i.e. at/around the port. As a result, the management of inventories is difficult due to the uncertainty in the arrival times of cocoa shipments from the farmers, cooperatives and traders, as well as the seasonal character of the cocoa sector, i.e. most warehouses are half-empty during half of the year.

Finally, because international exporters value time, reliability, security and predictability, the relatively longer waiting time at the port, delays at the customs and control, the waiting time to load/unload the shipments, the lack of sufficient empty containers and pallets for the warehouse are most commonly cited as bottlenecks that affect the activities of the forwarders. Further analyses of the performance of the port of San Pedro partly confirm these suggestions, especially the slow movement of shipments and the waiting time and delays at the port caused by the limited capacity of port infrastructure and equipment. Moreover, the waiting vehicles in the port area or within the port are caused by the absence of parking areas in the port area and the lack of an organized truck admittance system at the gate of the port.

More generally, the power structure in the cocoa sector is largely concentrated at the downstream of the supply chain, where a limited number of highly concentrated players control many channels of the cocoa supply chain. At the upstream level, the possibility to link the farmers directly to the market is blocked by a large number of intermediaries that have a strong position at the upstream level of the supply chain. The intermediaries possess the knowledge, information and informal connections with the villages and they provide farmers with various services such as marketing, inputs and financial credits.

It is necessary to facilitate the active participation of cocoa farmers in the cocoa supply chain by shortening the distance between them and the actors operating in the upstream legs of the supply chain. This can stimulate farmers to adopt more sustainable production practices and improve their incomes, as well as the private sector to invest in the profitable sustainable sector. In this way, the entire cocoa supply chain can benefit all involved actors, instead of benefiting a few parties at the cost of the majority of actors in the sector.

The lack of integration between logistics and transport sectors in San Pedro, the absence of a multi-modal transport system, market distortions in the cocoa and transport sectors (informal and formal activities and the dominance of small number of actors) and the poor quality of road network further impede not only the port, the cocoa sector, the transport sector and logistics system, but also the entire economic structure of the region and the country.

Optimized logistics in the cocoa supply chain can only be developed by making the whole system stronger by integrating both the weakest legs (farmers, cooperatives) and eliminating the unnecessary intermediaries as well as the disintegrated links (transporters) and the strongest links (international exporters, processing companies and forwarders) into a new improved system where actors can easily exchange the flows of goods, information and money in a transparent and effective way. Re-structuring the logistics of the cocoa supply chain can be accompanied by policy reforms that touch the domains of institutions, governance, the economy and the socio-cultural domain. However, note that developing an efficient logistics system cannot be realized without improving the sustainability of the entire logistics chain. Providing solutions for an optimized logistics chain in which sustainability efforts are only concentrated on one or few legs of the logistics chain is useless. In order to develop a more sustainable logistics chain, a mental shift at the sector and government levels is needed, i.e. cooperation between actors and parties that work together to make the entire logistics chain efficient and sustainable, beginning at the farmers and ending at the port of export and beyond.

Furthermore, creating specific governmental bodies representing the top sector logistics, integrating the transport sector as is the case in the Netherlands and bringing the entire cocoa sector under one ministry or government agency can increase sectoral integration (agriculture, transport, logistics) and hence provide opportunities to accelerate structural economic change and growth.

5

5. CONCEPTUAL DESIGN AND FRAMEWORK OF COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN SIMULATION MODEL

THIS CHAPTER DESCRIBES THE DEVELOPED MODEL FOR THE SUPPLY CHAIN OF THE COCOA IN IVORY COAST. THE ACTIVITIES PERFORMED TO COME UP WITH AN OPERATIONAL MODEL THAT SIMULATES THE PERFORMANCE BEHAVIOUR OF THE SUPPLY CHAIN FOR COCOA IN THE IVORY COAST IS DESCRIBED IN THE DOCUMENT.

Section 2 introduces the fundamentals of the technique which is based on a discrete-event approach. Section 3 describes the model development phase using the proposed tool and simulation methodology. It describes the modelling approach and the main elements used in a discrete-event based approach, their characteristics and assumptions taken. Section 4 describes the scenarios evaluated which simulate different policies, and the results of the model are presented and discussed. Finally, section 5 and 6 present the conclusions and recommendations.

5.1 INTRODUCTION TO CURRENT APPROACH IN SUPPLY CHAIN MODELLING

Logistics encompasses multiple business functions of production, transportation, distribution, warehousing, material handling, inventory management, value added services, and some aspects of marketing.

Simulation has been used for decades in many fields as an important support for manufacturing industries and logistics companies (e.g. logistics design and modelling). Today, simulation technology makes it possible to determine in advance the optimal level and robustness of any given (logistics or supply chain) strategy, by reproducing and testing different decision-making alternatives and scenarios.

Simulation models in logistics replicate the functional relationships between the logistics activities of facility locations, transportation, inventory, order processing and product or material movement. This can be done by experimentation and analysis through manipulation of the simulation model.

Simulation is often applied as a powerful tool for solving supply chain logistics problems. However, simulation

of supply chain logistics entails several difficulties because of the involvement of different organizations along the logistics chains. Therefore, setting up a clear and consistent set of requirements for a well-designed standard implementation framework of SIM-model is necessary. Note, however, that a SIM-model is an abstraction of a system that is less complicated than reality and hence can be more easily used for manipulation.

This section reviews the used paradigm for modelling and simulation of supply chain in the region of Ivory Coast. The review describes the characteristics of the approach used for urban modelling, it is discussed its PROs and Cons for the modelling of the region. The discrete event technology is presented, the main characteristics, advantages and drawbacks are included in the description.

5.2 DISCRETE EVENT SYSTEMS APPROACH

Discrete-Event Systems is a special type of dynamic systems. The "state" of these systems changes only at discrete instants of time and the term "event" is used to represent the occurrence of discontinuous changes (at possibly unknown intervals). Different discrete event systems models are currently used for specification, verification, synthesis as well as for analysis and evaluation of different qualitative and quantitative properties of existing physical systems.

In discrete-event simulation (DES), the operation of a system is represented as a chronological sequence of events. Each event occurs at an instant in time and marks a change of state in the system. For example, if an elevator is simulated, an event could be "*level 3 button pressed*", with the resulting system state of "*elevator moving*" and eventually "*elevator reached level 3*".

5.2.1 Description

Discrete-event simulation models relate to discrete systems where the status of the system is recognizable after a time step which depends on the activities that cause the change in the status.

The word "*discrete*" does not mean that "*time is discrete*", nor does it necessarily implies that "*state is discrete*" (indeed, as one can see, state variables may assume continuous values) but this word refers to the fact that the dynamics are made up of events; these events may possibly have a continuous evolution once they start, but this is not what one is interested in: the primary focus is on the beginning and the end of such events, since ends can cause new beginnings.

Discrete-event systems are mostly man-made systems arising in the domains of manufacturing, robotics, organization and delivery services, vehicular traffic, and computer and communication networks. Events in these systems may correspond, for example, to the transmission of a packet in a network system, completion of a task or machine failure in manufacturing, transportation of good within a network etc. The behaviour of these systems is truly nonlinear, and they have time-varying parameters. Due to the non-terminating interaction with the environment these systems are often affected by unexpected interventions, which mean that they are discontinuous. Moreover, they often demonstrate uncertain behaviour, caused by the fact that available measurements and inputs are often disturbed by noise. Therefore, the future evolution of the system may be unpredictable (nondeterministic). The interactions between components are complex and no longer governed by known physical laws describable by differential equations. Due to the complex structure and interactions of these systems, there is a need to model and analyse them at different hierarchical levels. Because of the special nature of these systems, in the past different formal methods were proposed for their modelling, emphasizing different aspects of the system design and analysis. The main objective of these efforts was to assure the appropriate behaviour of the system and its full functionality in the given environment, by means of appropriate control.

5.2.2 Fields of Application

The application areas described with discrete-event systems typically are:

> Manufacturing/logistic systems;
> Industrial engineering;
> Vehicular traffic control systems;
> Automatic control;
> Network and supply chain simulation;
> Robotics.

5.2.3 Pros and Cons

In a discrete event model, it is easy to model a sequence of steps and to characterize the objects, called entities, flowing through the model. Therefore, discrete event simulation is extensively used in the domain of modelling manufacturing or logistic systems.

Advantages of DES

> One of the main advantages of the DES approach is that it allows to easily define a stochastic model and perform Monte Carlo simulations, considering the intrinsic risk and uncertainty of real systems;
> Another reason for choosing DES is that in this way each model entity is well identified and characterized by many attributes whose values may change when some specific events are executed. So, we can examine the status of each model entity at each time step of the simulation, gaining a better understanding of the evolution of the process during a simulation run;
> DES models can be used to understand how a system will behave under environmental extraordinary conditions. Such a simulation could help management for example to understand: large increases in orders, significant swings in product mix, or even new client delivery demands.
> With the use of DES, true concurrency of processes can be modelled and in combination with other characteristics; it is possible to enable different decision levels of the decision-making process.

DES is a modelling approach which is suitable for modelling certain processes or subsystems of the different domains. Furthermore, it enables to evaluate the emergent dynamics which normally are not perceived when the system is evolving in real life. With the use of DES, it is also possible to identify the main blockers of improvement, bottlenecks within a system or evaluate potential improvements which cannot be evaluated in reality without putting at stake the productivity of the system under study.

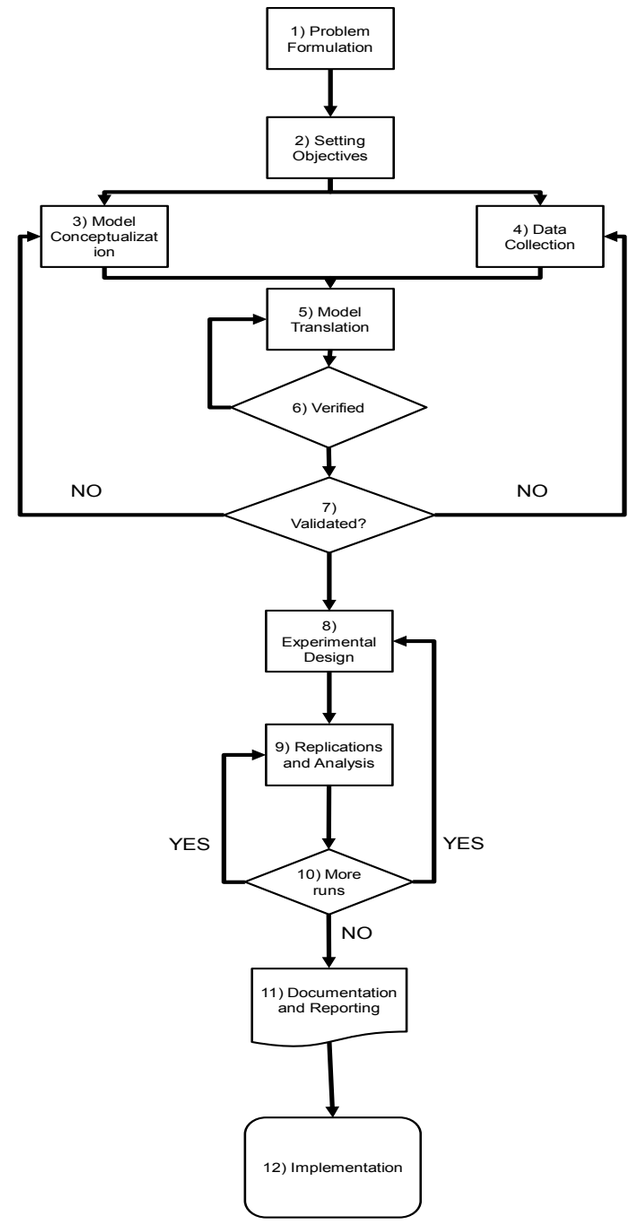
5.3 METHODOLOGY FOR SUPPLY CHAIN SIMULATION MODELLING

The methodology proposed in this work is composed of different steps and elements. The development of the model was made following the methodology presented by Banks and Carson (2010). Figure 5.1. illustrates the main elements used in the methodology. There are two main phases; the first phase called *Development Phase* comprises steps 1 to 7. This phase is fundamental for having a tool (model) that allows the decision maker or analyst be confident with the developed tool for making decisions in this realm. The second phase called *Experimental Phase,* comprehends steps 8 until 12 and it consists of the different steps used for evaluating new configurations of the system or the necessary experiments for evaluating the hypothesis of the study.

For this study, the different steps are partially performed making use of the public information and the information provided by the stakeholders in collaboration with the working group. The model itself is the initial version that will drive a deeper study on the causal relationships of the supply chain of a system such as the Cocoa in Ivory Coast. Moreover, the model illustrates the types of decisions or policies than can be implemented in a system with the corresponding impact in the productivity of the complete system under study.

The objective was set up taking into consideration the description of the *Inception Report* in which a tool will be developed that enables the verification, analysis and improvement of the Supply chain of the Cocoa in Ivory Coast. Furthermore, the tool and methodology will be general enough so that it can be replicated in the study of other agro-products.

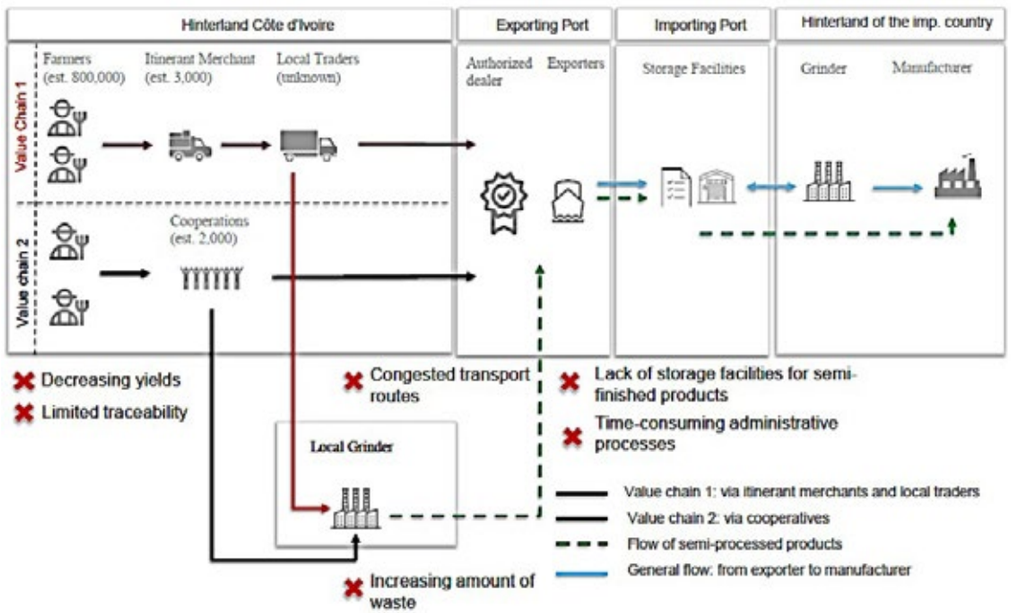
Figure 5.1 Simulation Methodology



Source: Author (2018).

The conceptual framework of the simulation model, identifies the main elements that will be used for determining the relationships of the different stakeholders in the system. It was based mainly in the relationships identified by the study made by the Port of Amsterdam (Port of Amsterdam, 2017). Figure 5.1 illustrates the most relevant elements to be considered for the developed model. The development was based on the identified relationships of this report.

Figure 5.2 The Cocoa Supply Chain Model



Source: PoA (2017).

The simulation model will put focus only in the hinterland, finishing at the Port (Exporting Port). The farmers produce the Cocoa beans which in turn are transported by a merchant or the production is concentrated by a cooperative of producers (Farmers) in warehouses. In the next step, the product is then transported as raw one directly to the Port and some percentage is transported to the Grinders (30% of the production). In the grinder or refinery, the raw Cocoa is transformed into cocoa butter and then transported as a higher-value product to the Port of San Pedro. The next link in the supply chain is to transport either the raw material (Beans) or the refined product (butter or oil) by sea to the destination Port, in our study the destination Port in Europe corresponds to the Port of Amsterdam, however, as mentioned before, the transport to the Port of Amsterdam will be out of the scope of the developed model.

5.3.1 Development Phase

This is the phase which corresponds to the development of the conceptual framework for the model of the supply chain. It will focus on developing the model from its conceptual phase until the coding of it using a computer program.

The first phase corresponds to the conceptual development in which the relationships between the main elements are identified based on public information and the discussion with subject-matter experts. The following table presents the elements that are included in the simulation model.

Table 5.1 Elements to be considered in the simulation model

Element	Description
Production quantities	The quantities of cocoa beans produced in the specific region under study
Transport routes	The routes of transport that are used by the different transports from
Grinder Facilities	The amount of cocoa that is transported in the grinder facilities as well as the value-added to the product for evaluating the impact of decisions
Transport trucks	The trucks that transport the products for being export at the Port. The speeds and capacities will be considered as well
Warehouses	The warehouses dwell time will be considered
Checkpoints along the transport routes.	These points will be considered since they hinder the smooth flow of truck towards the Port.
State of roads and pavement	The quality of the road will be considered since it has a direct impact in the transport time from the different locations in the region to the Port
Market value of the products	The market value of the two modelled products will be considered
Emissions	In the model the green-house pollutants are considered, mainly CO2 and NO2

Source: author (2018).

5.3.1.1 PROBLEM FORMULATION AND OBJECTIVES

The objective of the simulation tool is to have a tool that is able to assess, analyze and to be used for proposing practical solutions for optimizing the logistics of the supply chain of Cocoa in Ivory Coast, and in particular in the region of San Pedro. The model will be a dynamic one that includes the main stakeholders and the main processes so that it is useful for analyzing and evaluating new policies that bring about an increase in the productivity or the welfare of the region. Another pursued objective, is a simulated-based tool that raises the awareness of policy makers, within or outside the country, about the types of decisions and their impacts in a graphical fashion so that it is easy to perceive and identify the bottlenecks for improving the productivity and the standards of living within the region under study. To this end, the model is flexible enough that allows showing the impact of decisions such as, the investment in improving the maintenance levels, the environmental impact of those decisions, change in the processes of verification of quality or safety in the roads among others.

This model is a unique and novel approach that properly used enable the policy makers and analysts to evaluate the impact of decision-making under uncertainty for the improvement of the Cocoa Supply Chain in the region of San Pedro. It is important to mention, that the model is an abstraction of the reality of the system, and some readers might identify some elements that might have some marginal impact or important one; but one of the main advantages of using this approach is that the tool can be improved or tailored by adding other elements in the model at a later stage.

5.3.1.2 SYSTEM DESCRIPTION

For the system under study, the following elements can be identified:

> Farmers. The total farmers of the Ivory Coast dedicated to Cocoa are approximately 800,000 farmers scattered in the country, however most of them are in the green belt of Soubre District. The system under study is the San Pedro region composed by the regions of Tabou, Sassandra, Soubre-Meagui and Buyo. For that region, the average production is approximately 78,000 tons Cocoa/yr based on public information (INS, 2014).

> Individual Producers. There are a lot of small families that produce Cocoa in their land and then, they walk or use animals or bicycles to get to the cooperatives for selling their product. They are part of the estimated 800,000 producers and they need to be accounted properly in the model. As it has been mentioned, the farmers are scattered in the area under study. In the model, the geographical location of the farmers is considered as clusters of farmers that produce an amount of cocoa per year. The total production of Cocoa per year of this region will be in average be equal to the 78,000 tons Cocoa/yr.

> Cooperatives. The role of the cooperatives is to concentrate the production of individual farmers where they are paid the established price of the Cocoa. From the cooperatives warehouses, the production is transported to the grinder or directly to the Port of San Pedro or Abidjan.

> Roads and Accessibility. The roads in Ivory Coast suffer from the same problems as in any undeveloped country: lack of maintenance, potholes, and bad maintenance in general of the pavement, there are roads that lack of pavement and they are just leveled earth without pavement. This situation affects a lot the efficiency of transport with the result of: more CO2 and NO2 emissions, less incentive for the farmers to produce due to the distortion of the demand due to a chocked pipeline, opportunity lost due to the time to get to the market among others. The following picture 5.1 illustrates the types of roads that use the trucks to get to the Port.

Picture 5.1: State of the roads to the port city of San Pedro.

> Check Points. The installed checkpoints in the road network affect the productivity and lead times of transport in the country. This situation adds extra hours to the transportation time of the products from the production or consolidation centers to the warehouses in the Port (either San Pedro or Abidjan). The checkpoints frequency is made on a random basis, and also the intensity of the revision might vary.

> Warehouses. As with any supply chain network, there are several warehouses located in the city of San Pedro and also some in the hinterland. Their function is not only to consolidate the product, but also, to control the quality of the Cocoa beans. All these activities represent a delay in the lead time of the product from the point of production to the destination in the Port.

> Types of Trucks. There are different types of trucks that participate of the transportation function within this network. The age of the trucks impact directly the amount of CO2 and NO2 emissions within the regions and with the correspondent impact in the levels of pollution in the cities and in the villages. In the case of the trucks being used in Ivory Coast, they are very old and they are in most of the cases overloaded. There are two main types of trucks being used, some medium-size that transport 5 to 6 tons of product and the big ones that transport 60 tons of product in some cases. The following figure illustrates the types of trucks being used in the region under study.

Figure 5.3 Standard heavy truck used for transporting the Cocoa to the Port

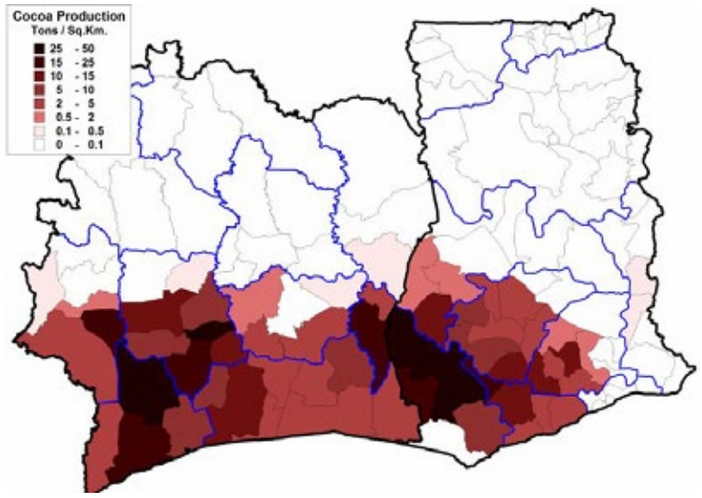
> Grinder Factories. The function of the grinders is to transform a low-value product into a higher-value one. Once transformed, the Cocoa, turns into the Cocoa butter which is the raw material to produce Chocolate in Europe and other regions in the globe. On the other hand, the Cocoa beans in its raw form, are the ones that have the least value in the industry of Chocolate.

> Port of San Pedro. This is the destination of the cocoa produced by the farmers in the hinterland.

> Production levels. The levels of production vary with the region of the country,

> Figure 5.4 illustrates that there are regions within Ivory Coast that have a high-yield while for others the level of production is very low. In addition, the production rates vary also with the level of industrialization and the age of Cocoa trees. The income to the population and the value chain, depend also on the transport efficiency, since some production will not get to the port until after several days, with the proper reduction in quality of the COCOA beans.

Figure 5.4 The Level of Cocoa Production in Ivory Coast.



Source: CIAT (2011).

5.3.1.3 CONCEPTUAL MODEL

Based on the characteristics and elements described in the previous section, the conceptual model of the supply chain of Cocoa has been developed.

The conceptual model considers only the production of the region of San Pedro comprised by San Pedro, Tabou, Sassandra, Soubre, Meagui and Buyo. It also includes the production and elements until the Port of San Pedro where the export function is performed. The end or boundary of the model will be the Port itself, and the quantification of transported production will take place at the Port.

Production Modelling

As it is appreciated in figure 5.4, the production varies with the region of the country. Due to the objectives pursued, the production at an atomic level was not considered, instead, a high-level model was developed. The complexity of the production network was reduced by developing clusters within the region under study (San Pedro Region), taking into consideration the production zones and the political boundaries.

The production of Cocoa in the model is generated in batches of 6 tons within the cluster and located somewhere within the cluster. Since the model developed has the stochastic, dynamic and flexible characteristics; the amount of entities is generated in such a way that they match the amount of production of the region within a year. In the region under study, the production is modelled assuming a Poisson process where the main probability distribution is an exponential one with the average inter-arrival time of 3.33 minutes. Assuming this inter-arrival time, the average production of a year will be 946 000 tons. It is important to mention that this production is stochastic which means that every time the model is run, the production might vary, due to the interlinks and causal relationships present in the supply chain. However, the average mean will be around 946 000 tons/yr.

Road Network Infrastructure

According with Openstreets (OpenStreets.org 2017), the road infrastructure of Ivory Coast consists of 5 classifications of roads, however, with the objective of reducing the complexity, the model accounts with three types of roads:

> Primary Road (Paved). These roads are paved roads, with good maintenance, the achievable speeds of the trucks could get up to 100-120 km/hr. However, as it can be illustrated in picture 5.1, the maintenance of these roads is very scarce, thus, the roads are filled with potholes and stones making the vehicles reduce their speed and sometimes break their tires, decreasing drastically the average speed in the road. For the motorways paved we specified a stochastic speed following a Triangular distribution of T (40,50,60) km/hr, meaning the average value of 50 km/hr with a maximum of 60 km/hr.

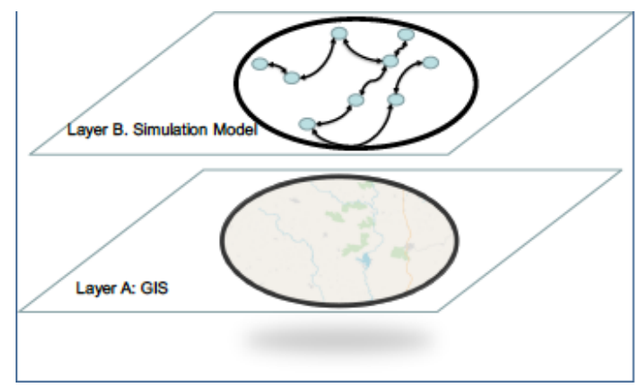
> Secondary Road(s). The secondary roads are roads that are unpaved. In these roads, the average expected speed is also very uncertain. Therefore, we assumed a stochastic speed following a triangular distribution of T (20,30, 40) km/hr.

> Tertiary Road(s). These roads are also unpaved, and these types of roads are the ones used by the primary producers (individual and local families), in these roads, the farmers can use small vehicles or even bicycles. For the modelling of these tertiary roads, we specified also a stochastic speed of T (10, 15, 20) km/hr.

The road infrastructure will be modelled as a set of nodes and edges with two directions at a certain scale in which the edges correspond to the direction, sense and length of the actual roads. The links (edges of the network) in turn are placed over a GIS map from OpenStreet.org and then the entities modelling the production and the trucks transporting the product are placed over the GIS layer. Thus, two layers are used, one which is a GIS layer of the region under study and the second layer which is composed by the entities, nodes, edges and other objects like servers that model the delay that the production suffer once they enter to a warehouse or to a Port (simulation).

Figure 5.5 below illustrates the layers used for constructing the scaled model of the regions of San Pedro.

Figure 5.5 The GIS from OpenStreet.org for Ivory Coast



Source: Author (2018).

Using the location information from OpenStreet.org, it is possible to construct a scaled model and be able to geographically locate the correspondent nodes that represent the cities, warehouses, Ports among other elements that will be described in later sections.

Grinders, warehouses and Ports

These elements are represented by functional nodes that are connected via the edges that represent the roads, in addition, these nodes will have some functionalities, that model characteristics such as capacity, delays of all the internal processes that the product undergo when they get to the node (e.g. grinding, loading, unloading, packing, unpacking, sorting, etc.). Figure 5.6 illustrates the network approach model of the supply chain under study.

Figure 5.6 Network layer over the GIS map.

Source: Author (2018).

The figure is a snapshot of the nodes (blue dots) and the edges (links) that compose the road network of the model. The links or segments are geographically aligned with the GIS layer so that they have the right proportion and length that the vehicles need to traverse in order to go from one location to another. Some of the nodes also have functionalities that are used to model operations performed in the locations of the GIS Map such as check points, warehouses, grinding operations or check points along the road. The warehouses and Port nodes, will have as main functions, the storage, transformation and transhipment of the product in the network layer. The processes related to those activities, will consist of loading, unloading, processing, and storing. Table 5.2. illustrates the characteristics of these elements in the system.

Table 5.2 Characteristics of the Warehouses, Port and Grinders

Facility	Processing Time	Capacity
Warehouse	Triangular (5,6,7) days	Unlimited
Grinder	Uniform (12, 24) hrs.	Unlimited
Port	NULL	Unlimited

Vehicles

The production of Cocoa will be modelled using different entities, mainly two entities will be used. One entity will represent the amount of 6 tons of Cocoa; the other vehicle will represent the heavy trucks or trailers whose capacity is maximum of 60 tons. The entities will have other characteristics beside the capacity, such as speeds, CO2, NO2, Ch4 and they will move through the edges of the network layer. **Error! Reference source not found.** illustrates the characteristics of the different vehicles used in the model.

Table 5.3 Vehicle characteristics

Vehicle	Capacity	Speeds
Small Truck	6 ton (Fixed)	60 km/hr *
Trailer	[60] tons	Triangular (30, 45, 60) km/hr *

** Maximum speed, the model will be restricted by the roads limitations*

The different types of vehicles are parameterized with the characteristics of the entities they represent. These parameters, will be used as variables that can be modified during the experimental design in order to compare the impact of different policies in the system.

By putting all these elements together, the model is constructed. The innovative characteristics of this model is that it properly simulates the stochastic nature of the system, it allows to evaluate different policies and the impacts of investing in one or another infrastructure. By doing this, the risk of inefficient budget allocations is drastically reduced, since it is possible, with the use of the model, evaluate what is the most valuable decision for the system under study. The model has also the characteristic that it is scalable, and general enough that can be reused in the study of a different agro-product. Furthermore, with the computer model, it is possible to exploit the modularity feature so that it is possible to couple in the future other sub-models representing different elements in the supply chain (e.g. Port operation, sea transport and distribution in destination).
In the following section, the computer model, based on the conceptual one, is presented together with details of the tool selected for developing the model.

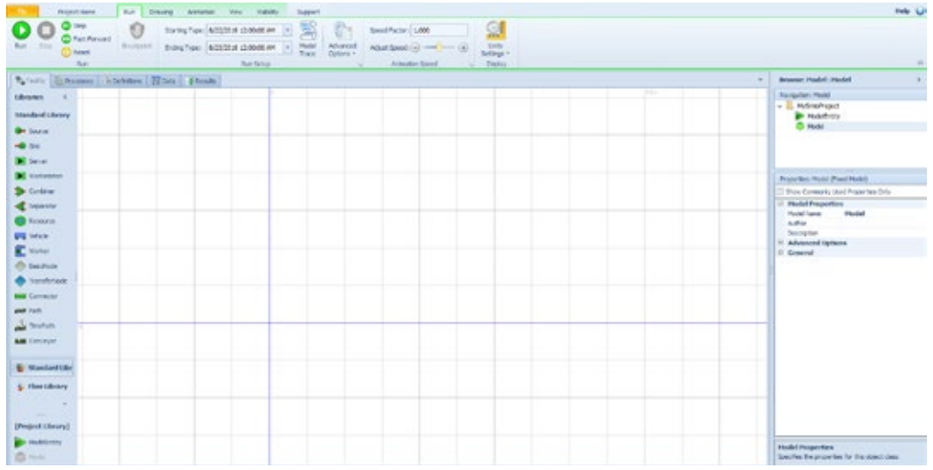
5.4 SOFTWARE TOOL

In this section, the computer model is described and the basic calculations that were used as inputs for the model are described and discussed.

5.4.1 SIMIO Simulation Program

The selected tool, is a general-purpose simulator called SIMIO (SIMIO 2018), it combines simple object-oriented approach with the processes paradigm, allowing a high degree of flexibility in the development of models.
SIMIO (in its complete version) is composed of 6 working sections: the facility view or work area, which is where the models are developed; the processes area, used to extend the functionalities of the objects; the definitions area, where variables, properties and other elements are added. It has also other sections such as the data area that is used to define properties by making use of tables and it also allows exporting and importing data from external sources; the dashboard that serves to monitor the evolution of objects and performance indicators in SIMIO; and the results area, where the results can be displayed and analysed. Figure 5.7 illustrates SIMIO's start window.

Figure 5.7 SIMIO Facility view.



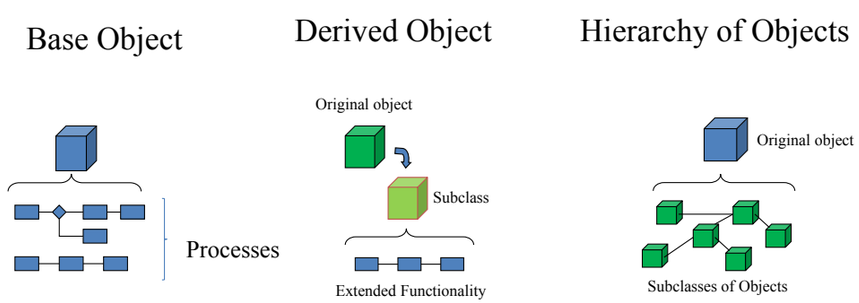
Source: Authors (2018).

Objects

An object is used within the SIMIO Facility view and represents a physical component of the system, such as a customer, a worker, a machine, a vehicle or a path. The behaviour of an object is controlled by its definition; if the definition changes, all the objects derived from that definition will change (inheritance property).

In SIMIO, all the objects follow the object-oriented paradigm, so that all of them are derived from a more general class that determines their main functionality, and the internal logic can be encapsulated from the outside, the logic can be overrun and objects can be easily derived from an ancestor using the inheritance characteristics of the modelling paradigm. Some basic objects are available in the initial library and they have a specific behaviour derived from the behaviour of the basic class; the following figure illustrates the different hierarchical concepts.

Figure 5.8 Types and Hierarchy of Objects in SIMIO.



Source: Authors (2018).

Objects have three main components:

> Logic (behaviour)
> Interface (properties, states, events)
> External representation (entry/exit nodes, graphics)

The most important part of the object is the Logic which model all the behaviour of the processes that take place in the system. The interface is the set of elements that are used for interacting between the objects, and the external environment to the objects and tools like databases. The external representation is used to provide an intuitive representation of the object so that the end user understands what he object is modelling.

By default, a project in SIMIO contains a "model entity" that can be used as a "dumb" entity or can be "improved" with states, properties, attributes, external representation or a particular logic.

Elements for implementation

Some of the most significant elements of a SIMIO simulation model that will be used for modelling the Supply chain of Cocoa are presented as follows.

a) *Fixed Objects:* A fixed object has a static and geographically-located position in the working area of the simulator. In addition, the objects have associated nodes or ports which are used by the entities to enter/exit a fixed object. Among them, we can mention the SOURCE, SERVER and SINK objects.

b) *Links:* Links are the equivalent to edges in networks, they define a path for entities and vehicles between two nodes; they can be unidirectional or bidirectional. Links can be used to build networks. These links have a weight that can be used for selecting a path, based on each link's weight and as any object in SIMIO, they can have more functionalities and tailor them for the type of study that is performed.

c) *Nodes:* Nodes define the start and end point for one or more links. They are also used to model the intersection of multiple entry/exit links. The nodes can define the entry and exit points of an associated fixed object. As with any SIMIO object, they can be extended with extra functionalities and be tailored for the particular study.

d) Entities: Entities are objects that flow through the links and enter and exit the objects; they can also belong to a particular network (determined by nodes and links) and follow a specific route sequence. Given that in SIMIO the entities are also objects, they can be also extended with functionalities and logic to model the behaviour of the objects in reality. Entities are generated by the SOURCE object but can also be generated using internal processes. In the supply chain model, the entities are generated in a source object and destroyed in the Sink model.

e) Stations: Stations are elements that are found in the definitions area of SIMIO. The concept of station in SIMIO relates to a location where the entities that flow in the model can be located inside the object. In this sense and given that they are part of the anatomy of an object in SIMIO, they can be used to extend the functionalities of an object through inheritance (Weisfeld 2009) in order to develop a new object and be used independently in the model to store entities.

g) Attributes: The concept of attributes is implemented in SIMIO through what are called *states*. These *states* in SIMIO correspond to attributes referenced to each object of the model. Therefore, any object can have attributes and they are used to carry information with the object. The values of these *states* can change during the simulation running time and the information stored in them can be used to collect statistics like *time in system*, *average speed*, or global values like *total production* (total number of entities created)*, productivity, etc.*

g) *Properties:* The concept of properties is coded in SIMIO through the so-called *Properties* of the object. These properties are parameters that define the object's morphology and the difference with *states* is that their values cannot change during runtime. Furthermore, these properties can be used to perform the experimental design of the model under study, so the properties will be used as parameters for modifying the scenarios to be evaluated.

h) Tokens: The concept of token is inherent to SIMIO. The concept of token in SIMIO serves to govern the Steps within the processes area (the logical execution of steps), or in other words, these tokens are used to keep track of the instructions that are executed in the underlying code that is the base of the logic of the behaviour in the objects of SIMIO. We cannot see these tokens graphically but the different processes that define the logical function of an object are executed through the virtual flow of the tokens in the *steps* that comprise a process. They are equivalent to the sequential execution of instructions in a general programming language. The advantage of this approach, is that the modeller does not need to learn any particular coding language to extend the logic of the objects, instead, the modeller should focus only in the logic of the behaviour of the system under study.

5.5 DEVELOPMENT OF COMPUTER MODEL

The GIS maps of open streets (Openstreets 2017) have been used to make a layer over which it is possible to add the network of roads and facilities according to the scale of the real system. All the primary, secondary and tertiary roads are included in the design as it has been mentioned previously. Secondary roads have been used as branches to reach out the hinterland of the clusters. Figure 5.9 illustrates the links that are overlaid in the GIS map. In this case the links of SIMIO are laid over the roads of the map, matching exactly the locations and the cells of the grid in SIMIO. In this model, every cell of the grid of SIMIO corresponds to 1 km, the GIS maps have been adjusted to this scale, therefore the scale of the map corresponds 1-1.

Figure 5.9 LINKS of SIMIO on the GIS map.

Source: Author (2018).

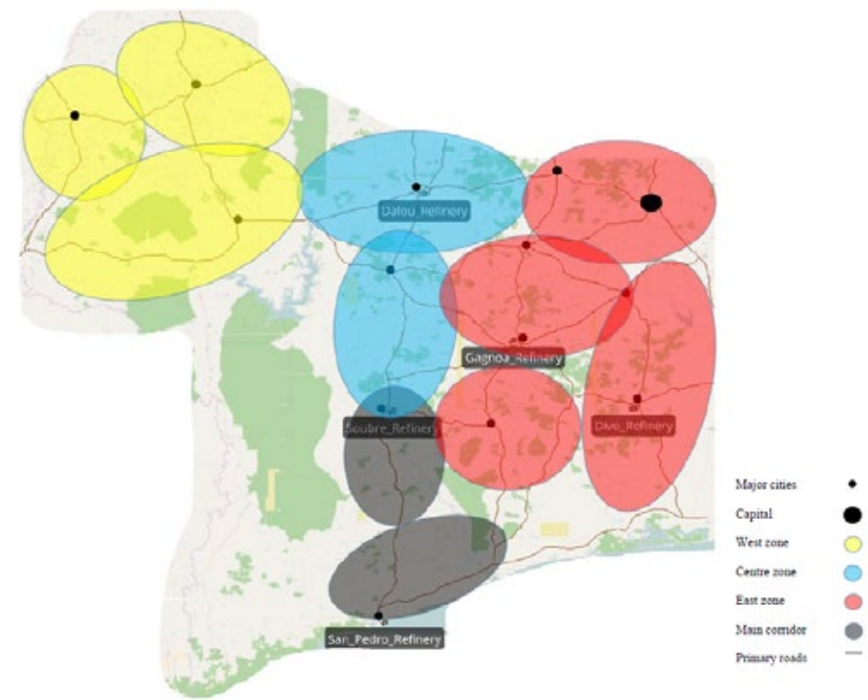
By making use of these elements (GIS and Facility network) we developed the general model of the elements that participate in the supply chain of the Cocoa in the region of San Pedro. The next step is to model the production and then specify the particularities of the different elements such as dwell times, loading, unloading times, speeds in the different roads, production levels, emission levels and conversion of Cocoa to butter among others.

5.5.1 Cluster development

As it has been mentioned, the production of Cocoa is modelled by the use of clusters in the region under study. The entities that model the production of Cocoa are generated in the centroid of the cluster. Figure 5.11 illustrates the modelling approach for the production.

The concept of the clusters is illustrated in the following figure 5.10.

Figure 5.10 Clustering of Cocoa production in San Pedro.



Source: Author (2018).

The circles represent the size and the geographical limits of the respective cluster. For each cluster, an amount of production is estimated based on the reports of the number of farmers from within the country and from the size of the land for each region (Bogetic et al. 2007, Essoh 2014, Lavel et al. 2016).

The clusters were developed accordingly to the political divisions of the region, so every sub-district has a cluster. A centroid will be located approximately at the geographical centre of every cluster. From that point, the produced batches will be re-located in a node of the network within the cluster via a *connector* (zero-time Link in SIMIO) of the simulation program. In this way, it is possible to simulate that the production is located in particular geographical locations within the cluster.

After being created or produced, the batches of production are transported first via tertiary or secondary roads to a warehouse and then to the grindery or directly to the Port. The production that goes to the grinders is transformed into butter. This process is simulated by a stochastic time consumption which simulates the time used for processing the beans to butter.

The production is done in batches of 6 tons, and they are represented as a small truck with its particular characteristics of speed, capacity and other characteristics such as downtime probability or probabilities of failure. In the warehouses, the entities are batched up to 60 ton (10 entities) and transported by another entity with similar characteristics but with a different representation. Figure 5.11 presents the entities used for modelling the transport and production of Cocoa with its characteristics.

Figure 5.11 Entities for computer simulation.

Source: Author (2018).

The variables that are presented in the right-hand side of the figure illustrate the types of attributes that are implemented in the entity, as it can be read, the CO2 emissions are already placed for evaluating the amount of CO2 emitted during the operation of the transporting vehicle as well as CH4 and NO2.

5.5.2 Inter-arrival time per Region

For estimating the amount of production per region, calculations have been performed in order to produce stochastic values of the production of Cocoa whose average values match the statistical reported data.
The amount of production per region was estimated based on the yearly production rate. In the case of San Pedro region, the production per year is approximately 946,000 tons/yr. In order to generate a stochastic approach for this production, it was assumed that the production follows a Poisson process where the production is modelled by an exponential distribution with an inter-arrival time with the correspondent mean. Assuming that production is constant during the year, the following formula calculates the average inter-arrival time of the 6-ton entities.

$$I\,T = (B)\,(8760)/YP \qquad (1)$$

Where IT= Inter-arrival time [hr]
B = Batch Size [tons]
YP= Yearly production [tons/year]

By using formula (1), the stochastic production is generated using the exponential distribution with a Beta value, which corresponds to the IT value of formula (1), and whose probability density function is:

$$f(x) = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{b} e^{\frac{-x}{b}} & x \geq 0 \\ 0 & x < 0 \end{cases} \qquad (2)$$

By applying this formula, the inter-arrival time of our study is determined with a value of 3.33 min between entities or batches of 6 tons.
The model assumes that during the year the number of tons is produced relatively evenly.

5.5.3 Share of the Raw Production

The transport of the raw Cocoa is modelled by the entities that travel in the secondary and tertiary roads. The main characteristic of these roads is the speed that is possible to achieve over those roads. The following table illustrates the characteristics of the different roads.

Table 5.4 Characteristics of the roads.

Road	Modelling element	Speed
Primary	Unidirectional Link	Triangular (40,50, 60) km/hr
Secondary	Unidirectional Link	Triangular (20,30, 40) km/hr
Tertiary	Unidirectional Link	Triangular (10,15, 20) km/hr

Source: Author (2018).

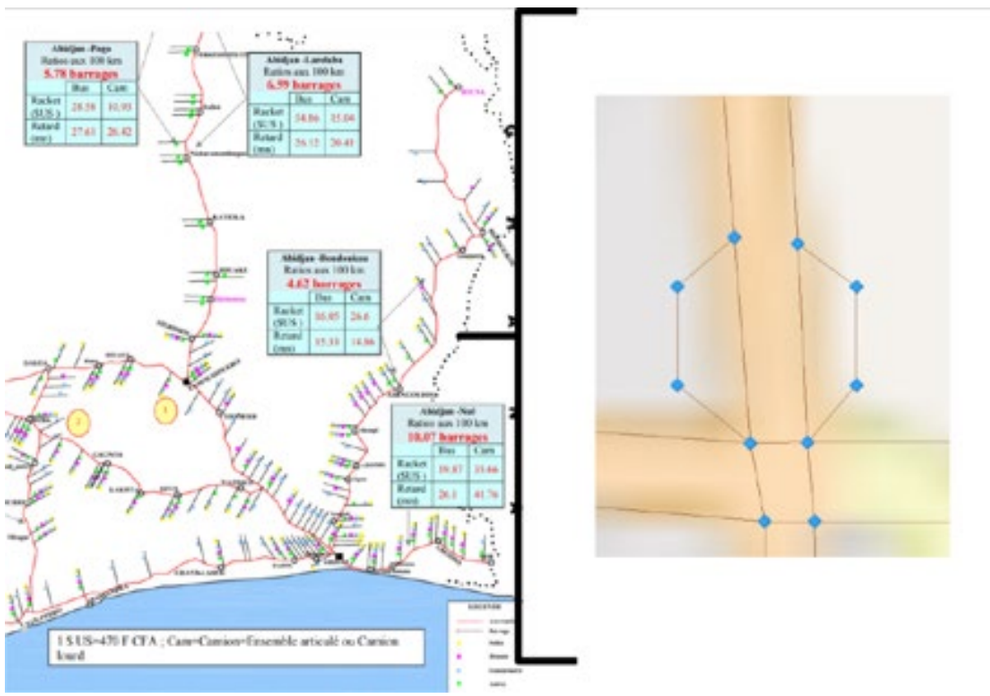
The transportation of Cocoa, from farm areas (hinterland) to the primary roads will model the activities of the *pisteurs*. Correspondingly, the activity of the primary network is assumed to be performed by the *traitants* in the supply chain. The *traitants* buy and sell cocoa for exporting and accordingly to the public information (Port of Amsterdam, 2017) 30% will be sent to domestic refineries for grinding and processing it to butter. The remaining

70% of raw material (Cocoa Beans) will be transported to the Port of san Pedro, for international export via sea transport.

5.5.4 Check Point Implementations

The checkpoint at the roads are important elements to be considered in the model. Based on the public information (World Bank, 2008), check points in the region of San Pedro have been located in the model, with a correspondent processing time and probability of being checked. The following figure 5.12 illustrates the details of the check points in the road network.

Figure 5.12 Checkpoints within the road network



Source: Author (2018).

For the implementation of the checkpoints, the network has a detour based on a probability for the vehicles to be checked. The checkpoint is composed by three segments with functionality where the trucks are deviated from their original route to the Port. They have a specific probability of being checked, initially is 10%. In the experiments, the variation of this probability will be used to evaluate the impact of the checkpoint in the lead time of the products in the supply chain. In this way, it will also enable the decision makers to evaluate policies that reduce the hassle or inefficiencies that the checkpoints add to the supply chain. The following table presents the characteristics of the checkpoints in the supply chain model.

Table 5.5. Checkpoint characteristics

Element	Processing Time	Capacity	Initial Probability of Inspection
Checkpoint enter segment	Heavy Truck: Triangular (1,2,3) hrs. Regular Truck: Triangular (5,10,15) mins	5 Entities	0.1
Checkpoint parking segment	NULL	Unlimited	n/a
Checkpoint depart segment	NULL	Unlimited	n/a

Source: Author (2018).

5.5.5 Emissions

In the simulation model, the CO2, NO2 and Ch4 emissions were considered. A lineal equation was used according to EPA factors and following the approach of different authors (Kenney et al. 2014). The emissions are dependent on the type, age and distance travelled by the vehicles. The formulas used for estimating the emissions of the trucks are the following ones:

$$E\_tot=(RL \times NV \times EF) \quad (3)$$

Where;

E_tot : Total Gas Emissions

RL: route length

NV: Kilometres traversed

EF: Emission factor

Regarding the characteristics of the vehicles, table 5.6 present the values used for the vehicles in the model (EPA 2018).

Table 5.6. Vehicle's characteristics.

Type of Vehicle	Year Assumed	Emission Factor CO2	Emission Factor NO2	Emission Factor CH4
Regular Truck (Gasoline)	1973 - 1974	1.67 [kg/km]	0.31 [gr/km]	0.28 [gr/Km]
Heavy Truck (Gasoline)	1981	1.67 [kg/km]	0.31 [gr/km]	0.28 [gr/Km]

Source: Author (2018).

The parameters that specify the vehicles can be used for investigating the impact of some actions like renovating the fleet or by increasing the average speed in the roads among others.

5.5.6 Final Model

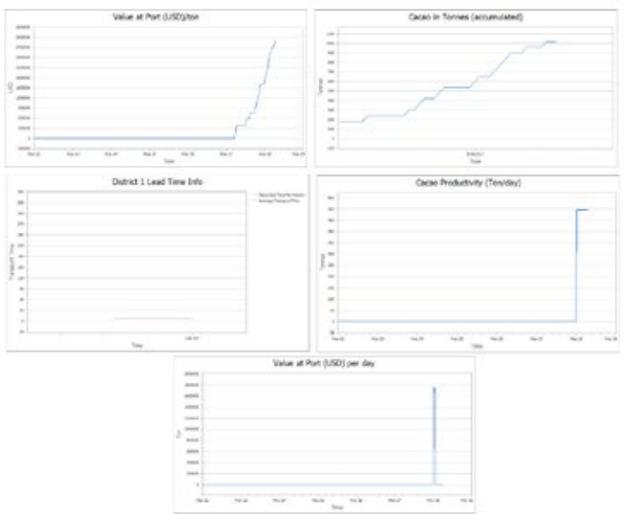
After putting all the previous elements together, we developed the computer model. The logic followed is as mentioned, one source generates the production entities, they are located at the different areas of the region and they move throughout the network links to the warehouses, grinders and Port. Finding in their way the checkpoints, congestion, and undergoing the different processes that have been described. Figure 5.13 presents the graphical aspect of the model.

Figure 5.13 Graphical aspect of simulation model of region of San Pedro.

Source: Author (2018).

In order to keep track of the evolution of time, it has been developed also a dashboard which presents the values of the main performance indicators under study. Figure 5.14 illustrates the dashboard.

Figure 5.14 Dashboard of simulation model.



Source: Author (2018).

With the dashboard it is possible to verify the model and evaluate how the Performance indicators (PIs) are evolving as time passes by.

5.6 VERIFICATION AND VALIDATION

The second phase of the simulation methodology deals with the verification and validation of the developed models. Verification consists of ensuring that a model does what it is intended to do from an operational perspective—that the model performs the correct calculations according to its intended design and specification. In other words, verification ensures that the specification is complete and that mistakes have not been made in implementing the model.

If the model works according to the concept, it is necessary to continue to a more formal verification of the model (validation phase), sometimes this activity is also called calibration. On the other hand, if the model does not behave in the proper way it is necessary to identify what the problem is and correct it until the verification step is passed.

Validation generally refers to whether a model represents and correctly reproduces the behaviour of a real-world system. In effect, a validated model allows one to learn about aspects of the real world through performing "what if" computational experiments with the model. The standard approach for validating the model is to take a selected number of cases from the real-world system and attempt to reproduce them using the model. When the developed model reproduces the real-world case, then the model is used to study additional cases that cannot be performed on the real-world system.

This phase is a more practical one than the previous phase since it is necessary to interact with subject matter-experts or making surveys of particular processes to statistically substantiate that the model represents reality with high fidelity. This phase is time-consuming and depending on the type of product, the processes to be verified and validated will vary. In the case of the developed model, it was not statistically validated, since it needs more time to perform the data-collection activity than the available one, but the verification is performed with the help of expert opinion.

The process of verification and validation are composed of different tests and techniques that range from expert-opinion to statistically-based tests of validation (Law et al.1991).

5.7 EXPERIMENTATION AND SCENARIO ANALYSIS

This section presents the scenarios that have been evaluated using the supply chain model. Since the model consists of several characteristics that can be evaluated, the evaluation started with the base-case scenario which simulates the status quo of the system under study. This scenario will serve as the base-case for comparison with the remaining scenarios and then the impact of one or another policy can be evaluated. The following table illustrates the different scenarios that can be possibly analysed by modifying the factors and levels. As it can be inferred, a full factorial design was not feasible since the number of combinations would be 216 scenarios, however, based on the authors experience, we selected the scenarios that were considered most relevant for illustrating the capabilities of the tool and that allowed to identify potential areas of improvement of the whole system to bring more productivity to the region.

Table 5.7 Design of Experiments for the Supply Chain Model

Factor	Levels		
Speed secondary road	Low speed	Medium speed	High speed
Speed tertiary road	Low speed	Medium speed	High speed
Probability of checkpoint	10%	5 %	0%
Check point times regular trucks	Long waiting times	Short waiting times	
Check Point times heavy trucks	Long waiting times	Short waiting times	
Grinder Percentage	30 %	50%	

Source: Author (2018).

Regarding the PIs considered, the one used for the study are the following ones:

Cocoa Productivity (Ton/day): This performance indicator (PI) measures the amount of Cocoa that is transported to the Port of San Pedro every day. By using this PI, we can evaluate the impact of different infrastructure policies. The expectation is that if one policy has good impact in the system, the amount of Tons in the Port will increase, while if it has a negative effect, the amount in the Port will be reduced.

Cocoa Butter Productivity (ton-day): This PI is similar to the one from Cocoa and follows the same reasoning. The difference is that butter is a more valuable product, and with the simulation model it is possible to investigate when is more economically attractive to invest in the butter than just harvesting and transporting the beans.

Market Value Cocoa (USD/Day): With this indicator, we are able to evaluate and simulate the value of the produced cocoa in the market. As it is expected, the value will be correlated with the productivity of Cocoa. For the simulation model it was assumed a constant value of 3.2 USD/KG.

Market Value Butter (USD/Day): with this indicator, we are able to compare the value of butter versus the value of Cocoa and how the policies and decisions impact this indicator. For the simulation model the value was considered constant with a value of 7.78 USD/KG

CO2 emissions (Kg/day): This indicator is directly correlated with the distance travelled, age and type of trucks used to transport the Cocoa and the butter in the model. This parameter is important to be evaluated due to the global warming problems. By using this indicator, it will be possible to measure the impact of some policies in the emissions of this pollutant.

NO2 emissions (kg/day): This pollutant is also measured in the model. The reasoning is the same as the CO2.

The following section presents the description of the different scenarios evaluated and the explanation of why they were chosen and designed in the way they were.

Scenario I. Base Case Scenario

This scenario reproduces the main characteristics of the current system, the next table depicts the characteristics and values of the state variables that are important to consider in the evaluation of the performance.

Table 5.8 Base Case Characteristics

Parameter	Value
Speed Primary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Speed Secondary Road	Triangular (20,30,40) km/hr
Speed Tertiary Road	Triangular (10,15,20) km/hr
Checkpoint probability	0.1
Checkpoint times regular truck	Triangular (1 , 2 , 3) hrs
Checkpoint times heavy truck	Triangular (5 , 10 , 15) mins
Percentage of Grinding	30%

Source: Author (2018).

Every simulated scenario had 30 replications for a period of 14 weeks (3 months) in order to evaluate the performance of the considered PIs. The following table presents the results obtained.

Table 5.9 Simulated Results for Base case Scenario

Parameter	Average Value	Standard Distribution
Value Beans Production (USD/day)	2,278,031	171,884
Value Butter Production (USD/day)	826,915	84,008
Productivity Beans (Ton/day)	989	474
Productivity Butter (Ton/day)	146	69
Total CO2 Emission [KG](3 months)	802	9.8
Total NO2 Emission [KG] (3 months)	14	0.18

Source: Author (2018).

These are the main PIs that will be considered for evaluating the impact in comparison with alternative scenarios. These results are the average values out of all the 30 replications measured every day. This means that, for instance, the average productivity values represent the measurement of 84 days (3 months) times 30 (number of replications) therefore it is an average of 2520 measurements of the productivity.

It was considered only intensive measures (measurement/day) in order to make the results not time-dependent. The only absolute values were the emissions which measure the total emissions after the 84 days for the 30 replications. Thus, the results can also be interpreted as intervals, for example in the case of the expected market value of the Beans: assuming a normal distribution one can expect that every day, in approximately 95% of the time, the market value productivity would be within and interval of [1 934 263, 2 621 799] USD/day, using a 2 standard deviation interval.

Scenario II. Impact of reducing the checkpoints on the roads

This scenario evaluates the impact of reducing the check points in the road. As it has been mentioned, the checkpoints produce inefficiencies in the supply chain, since it increases the lead time of the Cocoa. However, it is not known exactly how much the impact in the potential of productivity growth of the system is. The following

results help to give light in this and in other situations of the system, and what impact would have in the system if the government reduces the checkpoint frequency. This was modelled by reducing the checkpoint probability by 50% from 10% to 5%. The characteristics of the scenario are described in the following table.

Table 5.10 Scenario II Characteristics

Parameter	Value
Sped Primary Road	Triangular (40,50,60)
Speed Secondary Road	Triangular (20,30,40)
Speed Tertiary Road	Triangular (10,15,20)
Checkpoint probability	0.05
Checkpoint times regular truck	Triangular (1, 2, 3) hrs
Checkpoint times heavy truck	Triangular (5, 10,15)
Percentage of Grinding	30%

Source: Author (2018).

The results of the simulation are presented in the following table. In this scenario, the other parameters than checkpoint probability were left intact.

Table 5.11 Results

Parameter	Average Value	Standard Distribution
Value Beans Production (USD/day)	2,355,652	43,117
Value Butter Production (USD/day)	871,415	25,969
Productivity Beans (Ton/day)	1,289	231
Productivity Butter (Ton/day)	190	34
Total CO2 Emission [KG](3 months)	1057	13
Total NO2 Emission [KG] (3 months)	19.64	0.25

Source: Author (2018).

It can be noted, that in comparison with the base case, the productivity of transported beans and butter increases around 30%, the value increases approximately 3% and 5% for Beans and Butter respectively. On the other hand, the pollution is increased with the increase of transport activity.

Scenario III. Impact of Improvement in Road infrastructure

This scenario evaluates the impact that the improvement or investment in maintenance of the secondary and tertiary road might have. As it has been mentioned and illustrated, the road infrastructure is in a very bad shape in the country. This situation impacts directly the supply chain efficiency. This scenario evaluates what the impact will be if more maintenance or improvement in road infrastructure takes place. The following tables present the characteristics of this scenario, which in general we assumed that the investment is performed in the secondary and tertiary roads to match the values of the primary road (which goes to the Port). The table 5.12 presents the results of this policies.

Table 5.12 Scenario III Characteristics

Parameter	Value
Speed Primary Road	Triangular (40,50,60)
Speed Secondary Road	Triangular (40,50,60)
Speed Tertiary Road	Triangular (40,50,60)
Checkpoint probability	0.1
Checkpoint times regular truck	Triangular (1 , 2 , 3) hrs
Checkpoint times heavy truck	Triangular (5 , 10 , 15)
Percentage of Grinding	30%

Source: Author (2018).

The results for this scenario are presented in the following table.

Table 5.13 Results

Parameter	Average Value	Standard Distribution
Value Beans Production (USD/day)	2,302,323	159,967
Value Butter Production (USD/day)	848,185	66,620
Productivity Beans (Ton/day)	1,083	424
Productivity Butter (Ton/day)	159	62
Total CO2 Emission [KG](3 months)	873	10
Total NO2 Emission [KG] (3 months)	16.21	0.20

Source: Author (2018).

It can be appreciated that the productivity of Beans and Butter is increased with 9.5% and 9% respectively, while the increase in value is only 1% due to the big number that represents the transported beans. It is noticeable as well, that in this case the investment in secondary and tertiary roads does not have a big impact as the previous scenario.

Scenario IV. Impact of Improvement in road infrastructure and check points

This scenario evaluates the impact of the combined effect of improving the road infrastructure and reducing the checkpoints at the same time. By having a combined policy of maintenance and more efficient flow of goods the expected impact is important as the following results illustrate.

Table 5.14 Scenario IV Characteristics

Parameter	Value
Speed Primary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km /hr
Speed Secondary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Speed Tertiary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Checkpoint probability	0.05
Checkpoint times regular truck	Triangular (1, 2, 3) hrs
Checkpoint times heavy truck	Triangular (5, 10, 15) mins
Percentage of Grinding	30%

Source: Author (2018).

The next table present the results of this scenario.

Table 5.15 Results

Parameter	Average Value	Standard Distribution
Value Beans Production (USD/day)	2,353,241	54,509
Value Butter Production (USD/day)	869,877	21,440
Productivity Beans (Ton/day)	1,262	251
Productivity Butter (Ton/day)	186	36
Total CO2 Emission [KG](3 months)	1,036	13
Total NO2 Emission [KG] (3 months)	19.25	0.25

Source: Author (2018).

As it was expected, with this scenario, the values increased as well. However, it is noticeable that on the contrary as to what was expected, the combination of reducing the checkpoint values and investing in improving the secondary and tertiary roads does not produce a higher value than the one from only reducing the checkpoint probability. The standard distributions are also similar; thus, it is an interesting result that needs to be further investigated.

Scenario V. Impact of investment in producing more butter than Cocoa

It is also known that the Cocoa butter has more value in the market than the Cocoa beans. For that reason, this scenario investigates what the impact would be if the butter percentage is increased by diverting more production to the grinders. This scenario assumes that the grinders have enough capacity to process the beans and that 20% of the mass of the beans is transformed into butter. Again, as with the previous scenarios, the experiment consisted of 30 replications of 12 weeks. The characteristics and results are presented in the following tables.

Table 5.16 Scenario V Characteristics

Parameter	Value
Speed Primary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Speed Secondary Road	Triangular (20,30,40) km/hr
Speed Tertiary Road	Triangular (10,15,20) km/hr
Checkpoint probability	0.1
Checkpoint times regular truck	Triangular (1, 2, 3) hrs
Checkpoint times heavy truck	Triangular (5, 10, 15) mins
Percentage of Grinding	50%

Source: Author (2018).

Table 5.17 Results

Parameter	Average Value	Standard Distribution
Value Beans Production (USD/day)	2,053,387	67,685
Value Butter Production (USD/day)	1,002,133	32,503
Productivity Beans (Ton/day)	1,021	290
Productivity Butter (Ton/day)	199	57
Total CO2 Emission [KG](3 months)	956	11
Total NO2 Emission [KG] (3 months)	17.75	0.21

Source: Author (2018).

The results show that since half of the beans now are converted to butter, the productivity of butter is increased. It is noticeable that beans productivity also increases a bit in comparison with the base case scenario. This is another interesting result that requires further investigation. The most remarkable result is that despite the butter value production is increased, with the reduction of value in Beans production, the combined average productivity value is decreased in comparison with the base case. This might be due to the market value and also because in the simulation model other side products such as Cocoa oil or secondary products were not considered.

Scenario VI. Impact of Investment in road infrastructure and Butter production

This scenario explores the situation of investing in improving the road infrastructure and increasing the butter production. This scenario again provides better results than the base case scenario, but as the results show it is not the best configuration for improving the performance indicators of the system. The following tables show the characteristics and results for this scenario.

Table 5.18 Scenario VI Characteristics

Parameter	Value
Speed Primary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Speed Secondary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Speed Tertiary Road	Triangular (40,50,60) km/hr
Checkpoint probability	0.1
Checkpoint times regular truck	Triangular (1, 2, 3) hrs
Checkpoint times heavy truck	Triangular (5, 10 , 15) mins
Percentage of Grinding	50%

Source: Author (2018).

Table 5.19 Results

Parameter	Average Value	Standard Distribution
Value Beans Production (USD/day)	2,048,255	47562
Value Butter Production (USD/day)	999873	34182
Productivity Beans (Ton/day)	959	317

Productivity Butter (Ton/day)	189	62
Total CO2 Emission [KG](3 months)	903	10
Total NO2 Emission [KG] (3 months)	16.76	0.20

Source: Author (2018).

This final scenario illustrates that the change to producing more butter increases the productivity of butter but reduces the one of the beans, and the total sum of the average values of the combined production is less than of the original value. Furthermore, it illustrates that even though the productivity of butter is increased, the sum of the final market values do not, which means that for the improvement of the wellbeing of the population, probably the initial scenario is better than this one.

5.8 CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

The current report presents a novel approach of the analysis of the supply chain of the Cocoa in Ivory Coast. The model presents an approach for modelling and simulating the evolution of production of the current system taking into consideration public information. The developed model considers the most important stakeholders of the system and it enables the evaluation of different policies for the current system. Several scenarios from the total combination are proposed in which different policies are analysed. They explore different policies like improving the road infrastructure, increasing the amount of production of butter or reducing the check in points in the road network. These policies are evaluated using different performance indicators. Table 5.19 summarizes the main findings of the study.

Table 5.20 Summary of findings

Scenario	Comparison with current situation
Sc. II: Reducing check points on the roads	> Productivity increased by 30% > Value increased 3% and 5% of beans and Butter
Sc. III: Investing in improving secondary and tertiary roads	> Productivity increased by 9% > Value increased 1%
Sc. IV: Impact of Improvement in road infrastructure and checkpoints	> Productivity increased by 27% > Value increased by 3%
Sc. V: Increasing butter production	> Increase in productivity Beans by 3.2% and Butter by 36% > Value of Beans reduced by 10%, value of butter increases by 21%
Sc. VI: Investment in road infrastructure and butter production	> Reduction of productivity beans by 3%, increase by productivity in butter 29% > Value of Beans increased by 11%, value of butter increased by 21%
Pollution in all the cases increased, and the smallest contribution was achieved in scenario III followed by scenario VI	

Some results from the study were expected and other were counter-intuitive, for instance, the results suggest that by only decreasing the frequency of checkpoints by 50%, the productivity is increased by 30% and the value at the Port by 5% in the case of the beans. This increase in value is translated into approximately 200,000 USD more per day of operation. The results also suggest that by investing in the least developed road infrastructure like secondary and tertiary roads will not have a big impact. This might be because there might be a bottle neck in the warehouses. On the other hand, by making smoother the last link of the chain, which in this case is the transport to the Port, will have a big impact. Another interesting result is that from the environmental point of view, the results suggest that the investment in secondary and tertiary roads will reduce the pollution, however, the increase in market value will not be high. This might be due to the amount of trucks that are required to take the product from the farms to the warehouses which will be reduced once the investment takes place. Last but not least, with the current market values of butter and cocoa, the investment in butter apparently does not increase the total value of the supply chain. However, in the model it was assumed that only 20% of the beans mass is transformed into butter taking out other products that might make the transition to butter and other products more attractive. This should be further investigated.

As it can be perceived, the simulation model of the supply chain of Cocoa is a valuable tool that allows decision makers and analysts having more insight into the operation of the system. The tool is flexible enough to incorporate new elements besides the variability of the system which plays a key role in the performance of it. With the inclusion of the variability factor in the different operations and links of the supply chain, it is possible to evaluate and reduce the risk of wrong, small-value or even dangerous decisions that might put at stake the wellbeing of the population that depends on the production of Cocoa. Moreover, the developed model of supply chain of Cocoa can be easily translated into the evaluation of another type of agro-logistic industry with the consequence of having a tool that allows to have more informed decisions with the consequence of reducing the risk of making wrong decisions on the management of public or private money.

5.8.1 Recommendations

Based on the results of the simulations performed with the supply chain model, there are some recommendations than can be provided:

> The policy that impacted the most the productivity of the supply chain is the one that reduces the checkpoints frequency; the value of the products at the port is increased by 200,000 USD in three months or 800,000 USD in one year.

> The improvement in the main road that goes to the port has a big impact, so any decision that improves this link is strongly suggested.

> In order to reduce the pollution, it is suggested the investment in improving the secondary and tertiary roads which are mostly in the hinterland.

> The investment in increasing the production of butter needs further investigation, because the simulations suggested that it is difficult to surpass the value of just improving the transport of cocoa beans to the port. However, it is necessary to break down the value chain in order to identify where the value is created and increased so that specific societal targets are aimed and these investments positively impact the wellbeing of the population.

In order to have more accurate results, it is necessary to include specific data from the field. Moreover, with the model at hand, it is relatively easy to identify which links in the chain need more attention and what particular information is necessary for making the model more accurate.

Last but not least, the authors strongly recommend the inclusion of simulation in the study of agro industries, since, as it has been illustrated, the simulation models are able to provide more informed decisions and to reduce the risk of wrong investments, this is especially important with the management of public money.

6

6. SERIOUS GAMING FOR SUSTAINABLE LOGISTICS, SUPPLY CHAIN AND PORT DEVELOPMENT SAN PEDRO

6.1 INTRODUCTION AND CONCEPT

To aid the discussions at institutional level (authorities, policy makers, NGOs, and private companies) and create better awareness, we have developed the application of the gaming and training tool "Port of the Future" (PoF) (see below). Similar tools have been successfully utilised by Deltares in earlier and ongoing green port and supply chain projects and has proved to be an effective communication and consultative tool. The gaming tool aids the better perception of the cause-effect relations (with regard to the impact pathways) that may be abstract and not easy to perceive by some stakeholders. The gaming tool gives the participants an introduction to create support and awareness with a port development where the new growth paradigm is needed that can promote economic development, but which at the same time ensures climatic and environmental sustainability. Gaming sessions will be arranged in form of workshops with group discussions with specific tasks and outputs.

6.1.1 The Port of the Future gaming and training tool

The Port of the Future strategic planning tool makes use of 10 basic steps as illustrated by Figure 6.1, in which different aspects of the participation and consultation process are tackled. During the process awareness on social and environmental aspects are conveyed towards stakeholders in order to create an equal understanding amongst the stakeholders on the social and environmental impact of future interventions that are part of the development strategy.

Figure 6.1 Stepped approach in stakeholder participation process.

Source: Author (2018).

In order to better equip the different stakeholders to ascertain their duties in respect of contributing towards the developments and create awareness with the different stakeholders involved in the identifying and planning of the different projects designed, a gaming training will be conducted making use of the Port of the Future (PoF) gaming tool. The PoF gaming tool will be used to structure not only the assessment process of the impacts of the projects, but also the institutional structure for the implementation phase and shaping regional oversight arrangements. The tool will facilitate the authorities and share and stakeholders to better conduct their tasks for:

> Undertaking the appropriate public consultation
> Ascertaining all the impacts, both positive and negative, on the social, gender and environmental aspects
> Proposing feasible prevention and mitigation measures for the negative impacts identified on the social and environmental aspects

The results from all the gaming sessions will be summarised and used as input into the situation analysis and the environment impact analysis. Proceedings will be documented, summarized thematically for inclusion into the final report.

6.1.2 Port of the Future: Conceptualisation

The growing number of port development projects and the environmental challenges that are associated with them demonstrate the need to move economies and social structures towards more sustainable models. Currently, the activities related to port development can potentially have a negative impact on the port, the port-city, roads, and river and delta ecosystems, while the unpredictable phenomenon of climate change imposes further threats.

Port development and expansion projects mainly influence the ecosystem of the surrounding area and most commonly this consists of water contamination, air pollution, and changes in the natural processes of sedimentation and erosion, disturbance and destruction of habitat of land and sea organisms and alteration of the landscape. Along with these environmental issues, social and economic issues can arise, such as noise pollution, negative impact on health and wellbeing and increased costs to deal with the aforementioned issues.

There is a need for innovative solutions for port development which are in harmony with the ecosystem and which are robust and adaptable under change, in order to guarantee both sustainable port growth and a healthy and functioning ecosystem. The "Port of the Future" concept aims at combining "growth" with "green" in port development strategies.

A sustainable or green port is one in which the port authority and the port users act pro-actively and responsibly, based on the vision of green economic growth. Alternatively, the "Port of the Future" concept can be described by contrasting it with the traditional port development models, as in Figure 6.2.

The traditional ports are mainly built with an exclusive focus on local and global trade, and are characterized by pollution, poor water quality, deficient transport, declining public health and limited focus on citizen welfare and on environmental issues (Schipper et al., 2015). Even though it is clear that it is desirable to shift from the traditional port model in the future, the importance of the value of profit means that the transition from the traditional port to the "Port of the Future" will only be possible when port capacity and efficiency can be shown to benefit more from sustainable port development than from traditional approaches.

Figure 6.2 Comparison between traditional ports (left) and the "Port of the Future" (right) (Schipper, 2015)

Source: Author (2018).

6.1.3 The Three Pillars of Sustainability: People, Planet and Profit

Nowadays there is a need for port development projects to support the increasing trend of trade through shipping, which usually requires the capacity to serve larger ship sizes. However, apart from economic growth, at the same time there should also be focus on more sustainable policies, with the ultimate goal to establish sustainable development. In other words, the future development models of ports should take into account that sustainability drives innovation and growth, aiming to minimize the negative impacts (Schipper et al., 2015). The interest in combining "growth" with "green" is an explicit element in countries where sustainable strategies are at the heart of their blue print for competitiveness (World Bank, 2012). The concept of green growth enables policy makers and companies to identify successful strategies they can adopt and pitfalls they need to avoid in implementing sustainable policies.

The term "sustainable" is very broad and can refer to many interdisciplinary fields. For this reason, sustainability is usually expressed by focusing on three fundamental aspects. These aspects are the society, the environment and the economy, or "People, Planet, Profit" (Figure 6.3), the abbreviation of which is PPP (Fisk, 2010; Drennan, 2015). This concept lies at the basis of the Port of the Future serious game, as PPP are performance indicators that show the effects of the implementation of measures on the port city.

The concept of PPP demands that the port's responsibility lies with stakeholders rather than shareholders. In this case, the term stakeholders refer to anyone who is influenced, either directly or indirectly, by the port and its policies, such as the port authority, the residents, passengers and NGO's. According to the stakeholder approach, the port management should be used as a vehicle for coordinating stakeholder interests, instead of merely maximizing port authority's short-term profit. Recognizing its importance, a growing number of financial institutions currently incorporate the PPP approach in their businesses (Slaper, 2011).

Looking at each individual indicator, "people" corresponds to fair and beneficial business practices towards labour and the community of the port region. However, the category people is very broad and can include different groups, such as the people who live directly within the port area, the residents of the greater port area, the passengers of the ships and the different organizations of residents and NGO's. A port authority dedicated to the PPP principle seeks to provide benefit to as many stakeholder groups as possible and not to exploit or endanger any of them.

Secondly, "planet" refers to sustainable environmental practices. A responsible port authority aims at benefiting the natural order or at least to do no harm and to minimize the environmental impact. This starts with the selection of the location of a port (in order to avoid the disturbance of natural processes (water and sedimentation flows) and the destruction of nature value hotpots (e.g. fragile, scarce and/or with high biodiversity). After location selection, the port design (e.g. minimize habitat destruction) and maintenance (e.g. dredging management) define the effect a port has on the 'planet' aspect. In addition, the ecological footprint should be reduced by, among other things, carefully managing its consumption of energy and non-renewables and reducing manufacturing waste as well as rendering waste less toxic before disposing of it in a safe and legal manner.

Finally, "profit" is the (long term) economic value created by the port after deducting the cost of all inputs, or the real economic benefit for the port authorities in the form of income. Therefore, it is a measure of the real economic impact of the organization in its economic environment (Slaper, 2011).

Figure 6.3 illustrates the People, Planet and Profit (PPP) concept, which is about business opportunity, improvement and competitive advantage by integrate social and environmental aspects.

Figure 6.3 The People, Planet and Profit (PPP) concept.

Source: Author (2018).

6.2 THE SERIOUS GAME

6.2.1 Introduction and Target Audience

To address the challenges of port cities and the vision of the transition to the port of the future model in Ivory coast, a simulation tool or "serious game" was developed. Serious games are simulations of real-world events or processes and are designed for the purpose of solving a problem. Although serious games can be entertaining, their main purpose is to train or educate users, while they can also serve the additional goals of marketing and promotion (Bekebrede, 2010).

The Port of the Future Serious Game aims at raising awareness for the current policy-making challenges of ports, so as to support the port stakeholders in achieving sustainable development. The game applies a fictional but realistic environment, autonomous scenarios, a set of measures and a qualitative set of indicators that provide information on the effects for society, natural environment and economy. By introducing real-world challenges associated with port development and going through a decision-making process for selecting sustainable measures, the stakeholders can experience aspects of sustainable port development first hand through the serious game.

The Port of the Future Serious Game can also facilitate policy-making in ports with respect to socio-economic development, taking into account the natural requirements and the impact of sustainable design on balanced growth. For these reasons, the game can be played by a wide range of players including port authorities, planners, managers, policymakers, private companies, NGOs, scientists, nature developers, scientist, students and citizens.

The procedure of the game can be summarized as follows. The aim is to move away from the traditional port and to reach the "Port of the Future" vision. To achieve that, a team of up to five players choose appropriate policy measures in four rounds. This will be analysed in the following sections in detail to clarify the way in which the game should be played.

6.2.2 Aim of the game

From the analysis of the previous section, it is clear that the game can serve two main goals, as well as other indirect goals. The first is to assist policymakers of the port sector in developing master plans with the ultimate goal of improving the performance of the port under the three pillars of sustainability, namely people, planet and profit. The second goal is to educate players on combining ecosystem knowledge and sustainable development, subject to the allocation of the financial resources among the investment and maintenance costs of policy measures. The players can explore the possible range of short term and long-term impacts of their different policy options in a safe environment, as the future situation of the port will then develop as a result of the policy measures that have been implemented.

In addition to these two direct goals, the game indirectly intends to raise awareness and facilitate stakeholder involvement and debate among stakeholders in complex political-governmental processes. This is achieved by using a simulation model which includes a number of important aspects that are associated with real life policy-making, such as uncertainty and risk. What is more, different scenarios will be played to investigate the wide range of possible impacts and to trigger the debate among the players by creating constructive conflicts between them during the negotiation and decision-making process.
This is expected to demonstrate that successful policy-making in ports can only be achieved when the stakeholders work in close collaboration with each other.

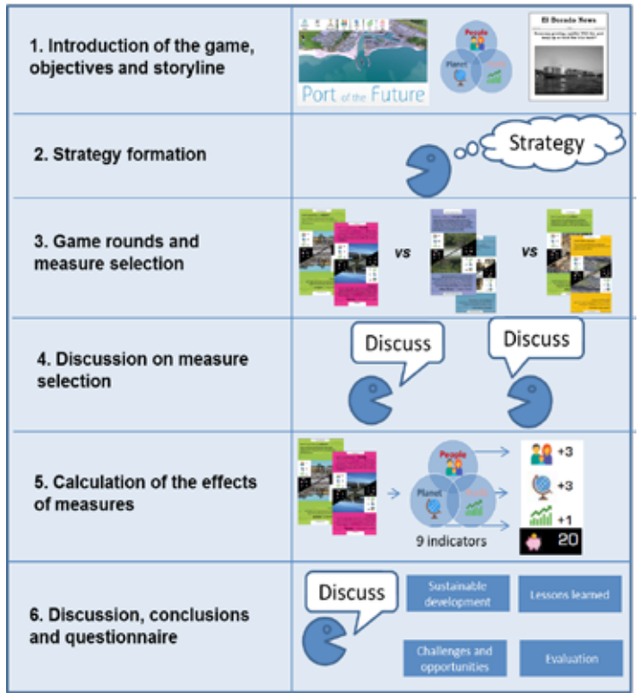
Ultimately, the game aims to highlight the fact that the "Port of the Future" vision should be pursued and can be realistically achieved, as it entails economic, environmental and social benefits for a wide range of port-related stakeholders.

6.2.3 Game Procedure and Rules

The most important part of the manual is the description of the combination of game rules and the procedure that should be followed to play the "Port of the Future" serious game in an efficient way. For this reason, in this section these closely related elements will be introduced and described.

As a first approach to the game procedure, the following figure can be used as a "quick start guide" for players and facilitators. This figure 6.4 will also be the basis of the more detailed explanation of the rules that follows afterwards.

Figure 6.4 Visualization of the game procedure Port of the Future Serious Game.



Source: Author (2018).

In addition to this generalized figure that presents the game procedure, the following table 3.1 is provided as well, where the game rules are described in more detail.

Table 6.1 Steps game procedure Port of the Future Serious Game.

Steps	Explanation
1) Introduction	The facilitator presents the game and its objective and explains the storyline to be played. Then, the teams are formed and the team captains are selected.
2) Strategy formation	The players become familiar with the game and develop a fundamental team strategy to reach the main goals of the game. During this step, specific initial strategies can be assigned to the teams. (see also Appendix F)
3) Game rounds (1-4) and measure selection	Every round is a period of 5 years; therefore, after the completion of the fourth round 20 years have passed. Two development measure cards are selected by each team in each round, then the team captains debate on the final selection of only two measures (for all teams).
4) Discussion on the measure selection	Debriefing with all groups and discussion about the outcome of the game, the chosen strategy and its impact the final results for the indicators. Specific questions can be asked by the facilitator to stimulate the debate.
5) Calculation of the effects of measures	After every round, the digital version of the game then calculates the effect of the measures on PPP.
6) Discussion, conclusions and questionnaire	Overall discussion with the players about the game as a whole and its learning effects. In addition, the players fill out the questionnaire about their reflections on the game.

Source: Author (2018).

The remainder of the section will provide a general description of how to play the game, which will be based on Figure 6.4.. Depending on the scenario that is chosen, the game can be played in different modes. These modes are further explained in the scenario section in the Appendices C, D and E.

Step 1: Introduction

After having set the initial values for People, Planet, Profit and bank, the amount of fictional money that is available for spending on measures, according to the specific scenario that will be played, a short introduction to the game is given by the facilitator. The bank represents the amount of money that is available for spending on measures. The goal of the introduction is to make the players familiar with the current challenges of the port cities and with the port of the future vision. Then, the packs of measure-cards along with the "playing field" of the game are given to the players and the digital version of the game is started. The measure cards are divided in seven categories and they can be used by the players as policy-making tools. The teams spend time on understanding the (lay out of the) cards and its measures; the facilitator can introduce them, to familiarize the groups with the cards. In specific cases, he/she can choose to highlight specific measures relevant to the case study that is studied.

The digital version offers a graphical representation of the hypothetical port and keeps account of the values of the PPP and bank indicators. Before the beginning of the first round, each team has to select a team captain; his/her responsibility is to coordinate the team, to have the final say on the selection of measures and to participate in a debate with the other team captains at the end of each round.

Step 2: Strategy formation

During this step, the players get the opportunity to become familiar with the game and the available set of measure cards, as well as to develop their basic team strategy. This step is very important for the case where it is decided to assign different initial strategies to each team (see Appendix F).

Step 3: Game rounds (1-4) and measure selection

On the first round of the game starts, the stopwatch is set to 10 minutes and during this time the players of each team have to agree on the selection of two measure cards, which are in agreement with the team strategy and the scenario. It has to be noted that an important limitation is that the total investment cost of the measures has to be less than the available bank amount. After that, the step 3 of Figure 6.4. is completed.

Step 4: Discussion about the measure selection

When the 10 minutes of this round are up, the team captains discuss with each other on their team's selection of measures by presenting their arguments and strategies. Ultimately, they have to decide on the selection of just two cards from the total 2*n cards that have been selected (n is the number of teams).

Step 5: Calculation of the effects of measures

Consequently, the final step of each round is the introduction of the choice of measure cards into the digital version of the game to calculate the performance through the effects on PPP. After clicking on the button "next round" on the top left corner (see Appendix G), the system automatically calculates the effect of the two measures on PPP and the "bank". The time period between this round and the next one corresponds to five years.

The above process is repeated until all four game rounds are completed. It should be pointed out that the measures that have been applied in previous rounds remain effective for the rest of the game and their operation/maintenance costs are incurred in each round.

During the four rounds, the strategic decisions of the players can be influenced by the facilitator in two ways. The first is to introduce one of the three available scenarios, namely a) climate change and floods, b) economic growth and c) master plan development, while the second is to distribute a copy of a fictional newspaper which can include some news that have a direct impact on port policymaking.

Step 6: Discussion, conclusions and questionnaire

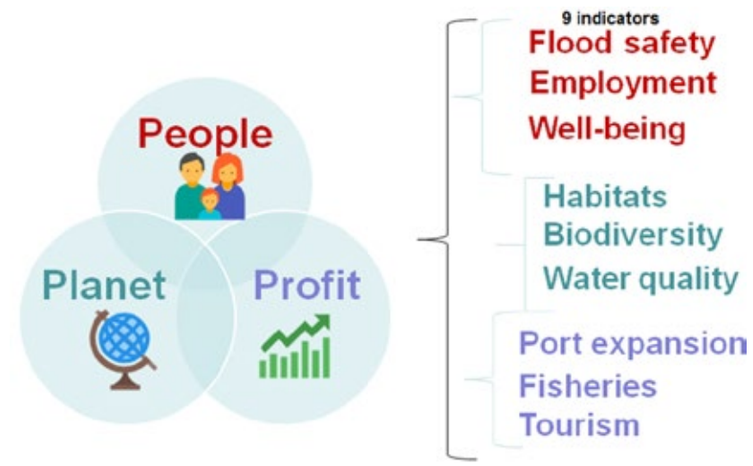
After the completion of the four rounds, a discussion follows where the facilitator asks the teams different questions regarding their selection of measures and gives them the opportunity to discuss with each other the outcome of the game and their strategic decisions. Part of this process is to urge the players to fill out the serious game questionnaire; this can provide very useful input for the game developers as far as the validation and optimization of the serious game is concerned. In addition, filling out the questionnaire can contribute to the player's learning process.

6.3 SCIENTIFIC BACKGROUND

6.3.1 The Building Blocks of PPP: Indicators

In the effort to find a reliable and straightforward way of assigning the PPP scores for each measure, it was decided to express each of the PPP pillars by appropriate indicators; this means three indicators per sustainable pillar will be used (figure 6.5).

Figure 6.5 The nine performance indicators of the Port of the Future Serious Game.



Source: Author (2018).

In other words, since each of people, planet and profit is a broad term, it is necessary to break them down to the main sub-categories that constitute each of them to gain a better insight. These categories will be expressed by a quantitative indicator. Taking into account that the indicators are more specific and more understandable than each of PPP, the process of assigning scores will be facilitated. This process will be explained in detail in section 6.4.4. To find the most representative set of indicators for the case of ports, the Deltares project team worked in close collaboration with skilled professionals from diverse scientific backgrounds. The main criterion for the choice of indicators was to describe the consequences of the implementation of measure on each of PPP as realistically as possible. In the remainder of this section, the indicators for each of PPP that were chosen for the Port of the Future serious game are presented and described shortly.

People

> Safety against flooding: The risk with the most impact for the residents of a port city is the extreme weather phenomena that can lead to floods. A flood can cause catastrophic effects to the city, ranging from casualties to damages in infrastructures and houses; obviously, these effects have a large negative impact on the citizens (PIANC, 2008). This indicator also includes the phenomenon of the erosion of the coast, which can lead to a decline in the city's flood protection. Therefore, a fundamental criterion for each port policy should be the degree to which it offers protection to the people against floods

> Employment: Regarding the residents of the port-city, the important effect of port development is the increase of direct and indirect labour demand and the growth of the job market. However, this does not mean that there aren't any measures that, conversely, are expected to reduce employment (Guler, 2003). An example is the decline in employment in the tourism industry due to a decline in attractiveness of the landscape because of the implementation of large-scale infrastructure measures. For these reasons and due to the high importance of the value of employment for the lives of the residents, every policy measure should be assessed with regard to this value.

> Well-being: Well-being is a rather broad term which can contain a wide range of parameters that are important for the everyday life of citizens, such as health, happiness, satisfaction and their social, economic and psychological state. A high level of well-being means in some sense that the citizen's overall experience is positive, while low well-being is associated with negative impacts (Dasgupta, 1993). Well-being is a rather important indicator due to the fact that it refers to many different categories and is not too specific; this way, it gives the policymaker the freedom to quantify it according to different aspects of each measure and not according to a single characteristic of it. To sum up, due to its importance and versatility, it was decided that well-being is one of the main indicators to express the category "people" of PPP.

Planet

> Habitats: The large-scale nature of the majority of the measures means that there will be an inevitable effect on the habitats of marine, estuarine, coastal and terrestrial living species; this in turn shows that there will be direct consequences on the ecosystem (Sheaves, 2009). Therefore, a criterion for assessing the environmental performance of each measure should be the degree to which it interferes with the natural habitats.

> Biodiversity: Biodiversity is another natural aspect that can be greatly affected by the port-related human intervention, while it can be a major factor for the stability of the ecosystem. Pollution (noise, water, air), food web alterations (e.g. due to exotic species, temperature changes, nutrient availability etc.), disturbances and changes in the hydro-morphology (e.g. waves and shelter, sediment flows) might affect the living species and this, in turn, can have negative consequences for the functioning of the ecosystem and for economic activities, such as the fishing industry (see the indicators of profit) (Thrush & Dayton, 2002).

> Water quality: Port activities usually have an impact on water quality through the discharge of liquid as well as solid pollutants. Taking into account the numerous negative effects of low-quality water on humans, a wide range of living species and the ecosystem itself, it is obvious that the effect that each measure has on water quality should be a criterion regarding the indicator "planet" (UNEP, 2010). However, it should be noted that apart from negative effects, a slightly declining water quality can be beneficial for marine species as it increases the availability of nutrients.

Profit

> Port Economic Growth: Clearly, the trade activities (storage, handling, transportation) are the main source of economic growth for the port area. Since many other businesses in this area are associated directly or indirectly with the port activities and since a large number of employees work in these businesses, it can be concluded that the economic performance of the port is of great importance for the income of a very wide range of stakeholders (Lam & Notteboom, 2012). For these reasons, the performance of each measure should be evaluated primarily by the direct economic impact it has on the port.

> Fisheries: Depending on the geographical and hydrological characteristics of the region, fishing can have from a minor to a major role in the economic activity of a port and its surrounding area. The human intervention on the ecosystem might cause a decline in the output of the fishing industry, having a negative impact on the income of the port city. Hence, the proposed measures should be assessed with regard to the impacts on the income of the fishing industry, as they can influence the function of the marine, estuarine and coastal ecosystem and therefore also the quality and output of fisheries (Lipcius et al., 2008).

> Tourism: There are a considerable number of port cities that are associated with the tourism industry, while some of them are also hubs for cruises. Despite the seasonal trend of tourism, it can greatly contribute to the income of the port and the surrounding area, as it is a large-scale and very profitable industry. Hence, it is obvious that any discussion that is associated with the profit of a measure should take into account the impact it has on tourism (UNEP, 2010).

> A final remark of this section is that the process of breaking down each of PPP into indicators is by no means deterministic. A different group of experts may conclude that a different set of indicators can represent each of PPP in a more realistic way. However, the aim of indicator selection in this game was to represent as effective as possible the policy-making process in a fictional port. However, some ideas of alternative indicators that could be used in another analysis are:
> > People: Health, safety (not only against flooding)
> > Planet: Air quality, amount of green spaces, coastal impact
> > Profit: Cargo capacity, productivity, agriculture

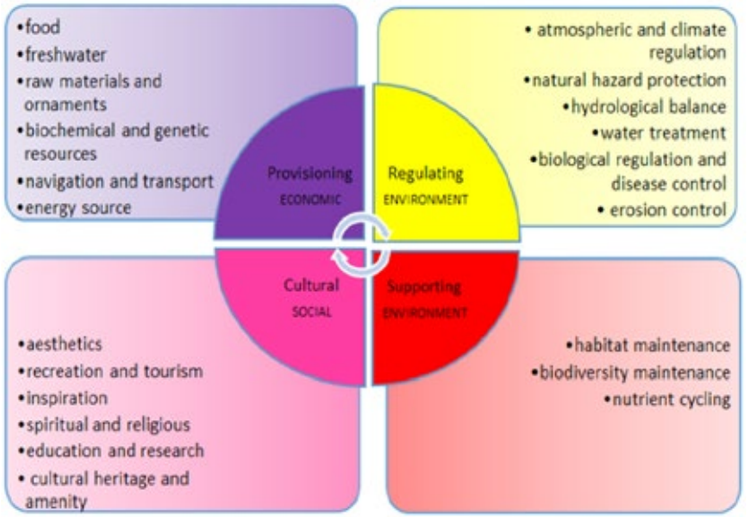
6.3.2 Ecosystem Services

Regarding the effort to improve the performance of the port as far as the three sustainability indicators are concerned (PPP), one of the main goals of the game is to introduce "ecosystem-based management" into port-related policy-making. The aim of this concept is to restore and protect the health and function of the entire ecosystem for the benefit of all living organisms, recognizing the strong interactions between them. Closely related to ecosystem-based management is the term called "ecosystem services".

Coastal ecosystems can provide many different functions that intertwine and reinforce each other; proper functioning of the coastal ecosystem can in turn deliver a wide range of services, such as shoreline stabilization, water quality, food production, biodiversity and climate regulation that are important for people either directly (e.g. food) or indirectly (e.g. climate regulation), see figure 6.6. The availability of these ecosystem services depends on the proper functioning of coastal ecosystems (Schipper et al., 2015). Looking at the previous section where the indicators are described, it can be seen that there is a close relationship between the ecosystem services and the indicators. More specifically, The Port of the Future serious game focuses on these ecosystem services that are affected by set of port development measures that are available in the game.

By contributing to the development of the "Port of the Future", a port where the impact on the environment is minimized, a major goal of the game is to protect and increase the availability of ecosystem services for the benefit of humanity and of the ecosystem itself.

Figure 6.6 Coastal and estuarine ecosystem services of a port environment (Drennan, 2015).



Source: Drennan (2015).

6.3.3 Calculation of PPP and Bank Values in each Round

The digital version of the Port of the Future serious game uses the combination of measure cards (read section 4.5) that was selected by the players as an input and then calculates the effect of these measures on the "bank" and on the PPP indicators. The method for the calculation of these effects will be described briefly below.

Figure 6.7 The calculation of the PPP score and bank calculation for the next gaming round.

Source: Author (2018).

According to the scenario that is being played, the PPP and the bank indicators are set to their appropriate initial values (see Appendices 3, 4, 5). Then, taking these initial values as a reference, the algorithm adds the PPP values of each of the two measure cards to the existing overall PPP scores. The result of this summation will be the initial PPP score for the next round. A similar reasoning is true for the "bank" indicator, namely the total implementation costs of the measure cards are deducted from the existing bank score. The value of the PPP and bank indicators of a measure card can be seen on its left side, as it is shown in the example measure card below. To make this clearer, the 3 shows the effect of selecting two random measure cards on PPP and bank.

On the top of 3, we can see the initial score of each of PPP ("Total" column) and the score that each of them will have in the following round as a result of implementing the two measures in the current round ("Next" column). Accordingly, in the bottom row ("Subtotal") of the bank segment we can see the previous score for the bank ("Total" column) and its score for the next round ("Next" column). The first row ("Implementation") represents the investment costs of the two measures, while the second row ("Income") is the total effect of the maintenance costs and profit for each measure.

This process is repeated for each of the four rounds and for each selection of two measure cards. However, there are additional components that should be taken into account for the "bank". First of all, each measure is associated with annual operational and maintenance costs; to include these in the calculation, their sum will be deducted from the bank amount in each of the following rounds, after each measure has been applied. The second component is the profit that results from the implementation of some measures. This component is included in the calculations in a similar way as the costs, as it is added to the bank amount for each period after the implementation of the specific measure. The combined effect of operational/maintenance costs and of profit can be seen in the "income" row.

6.3.4 PPP and Individual Indicator Scores Determination

In the effort to determine the score of each measure on each of People, Planet, Profit category, the first step was to determine the scores of the three indicators that correspond to each of PPP. This was done by carrying out an expert judgement process; in the beginning, four professionals with different backgrounds were asked to provide values for the indicators of all measures. Of course, the resulting values were different from each other since there was a bias. For example, it should be expected that a professional who is mainly dealing with environmental matters will weigh the environmental values more strongly, while an economist will focus more on economic values. After having gathered the scores of the professionals and to deal with bias, the final step was the approval by expert judgement by the Deltares project team. The scores were assessed and by using them as an input, the final values for each indicator were decided, attempting to provide scores as representative of the real-life situation as possible.

After having determined the scores for all indicators, the values for each of PPP could be calculated. To do that, it was decided not to use an algorithm, such as an average or a weighted average of the individual indicators. The reason is that the measures are very diverse and the individual indicators do not influence the overall performance in the same way; therefore, a uniform algorithm for calculating PPP would not lead to realistic results. On the contrary, the use of expert judgement, where each measure is studied independently was the methodology behind the determination of the PPP scores of each measure. During this process, the project team of Deltares took into account the indicator weight scores and the specific nature of each measure and then figured out which indicators will have more influence in each case. This dominant value approach provided the necessary hints for the final step, namely the determination of each of PPP for each measure.

6.3.5 Port Development Measures

The key to improving the sustainable performance of the port is to combine economic growth with environmental measures and social considerations for a cost-efficient port strategy. In other words, it is not only about choosing

measures, it is about inclusiveness in the player's decisions. The measure cards constitute one of the most important aspects of the serious game, as they give the players the freedom to intervene in the port policy-making process and to improve its PPP performance. For this reason, all the measures of the game are going to be presented and described shortly in the Appendix; to do that, they will be grouped according to the specific category in which they belong. Before that, it should be pointed out that an important feature of all measures is their performance under the PPP indicators. This performance can range from -5, meaning a very strong negative effect, to +5, meaning a very strong positive effect. The different possible PPP scores are explained below in Table 6.2. In addition, each measure card displays the initial investment cost that is needed to implement the specific measure as well as the operation/maintenance costs that are needed during each five-year period. An example of a measure card can be seen in figure 6.8.

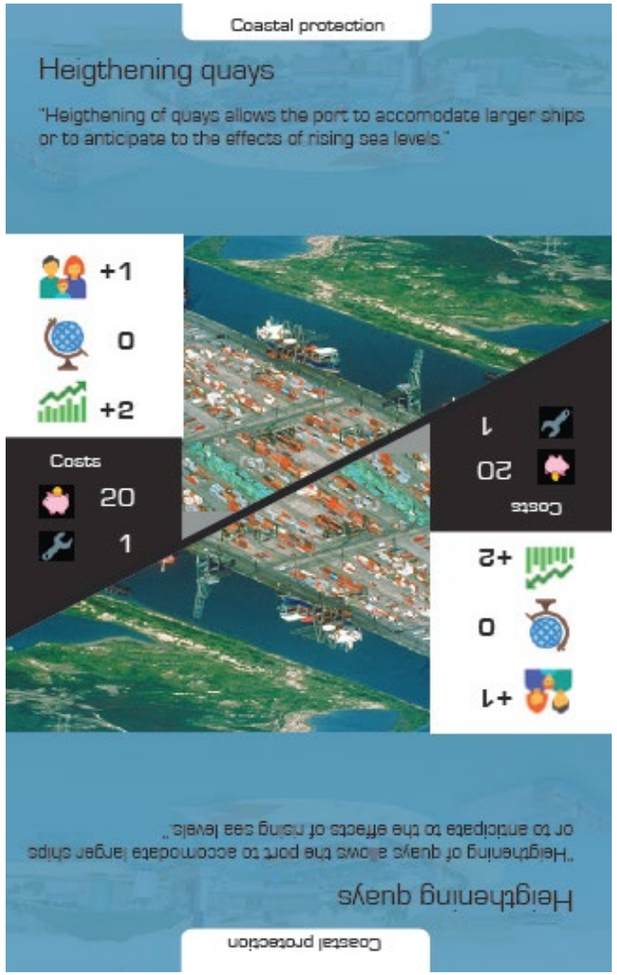
Table 6.2. Overview of value scores and effects on measures with their performance under the PPP indicators.

SCORE	EFFECT	SCORE	EFFECT
0	No effect		
+1	Very small positive effect	**-1**	Very small negative effect
+2	Small positive effect	**-2**	Small negative effect
+3	Moderate positive effect	**-3**	Moderate negative effect
+4	Strong positive effect	**-4**	Strong negative effect
+5	Very strong positive effect	**-5**	Very strong negative effect

Source: Author (2018).

The measures are grouped in seven fundamental categories according to their nature, namely 1) port layout principles, 2) navigation, 3) coastal protection, 4) environmental measures, 5) governance, 6) infrastructure and 7) urban measures. All the measures will be described in the Appendix and the scores of the indicators and of PPP for each measure will be presented too. The scientific references that were used on top of the expert judgment process for quantifying the effect on PPP for each measure are included as well.

Figure 6.8 Measure Card Example.



Source: Author (2018).

6.4 SERIOUS GAME FINALISATION

6.4.1 Adaptations

The serious game development on the PoF and cacao supply chain requires more than gaming knowledge alone. It is a chance to combine and build bridges between various disciplines in a unique way. The serious game combines ecology, port planning, economics and governance in one game. The game bridges the gap between them and enhances knowledge depth of the gaming experience. In order to bridge better we held preliminary gaming sessions and demonstrations to the Research team in Amsterdam and Delft, The Netherlands. It allowed us to fine-tune the first versions of the serious game by considering information from data mining missions to Ivory coast on local setting and environment, actualization of techniques and selecting realistic game interventions and the lessons learned.

6.4.2 Presentation and hand-over

The final version of the Serious game (including maps, interventions, the software model, cards and manual) was presented and consequently officially "handed over" to San Pedro port and cacao supply chain stakeholders and key representatives from Ivory coast and Port of Amsterdam at the 7th edition of Chocoa that took place from February 21th until 25th 2018 in Amsterdam (https://www.chocoa.nl/business/ for information and programme). The international event Chocoa was chosen since it brings stakeholders from the entire supply chain together, from cocoa farmers to chocolate consumers.

Picture 6.1. Pictures taken during the seminar at Chocoa conference 2018, showing the presentation of the Serious Game of the future port of the Future and supply chain policy making to the delegation of the port authorities of San Pedro, Ivory coast.

6.5 FOLLOW-UP AND NEXT PHASE

6.5.1 Workshop Design

Now with the final version of the serious game available and in place in Ivory Coast workshops can be designed and programmed.

By gaming and discussing the game elements among each other we expect the different stakeholders to become more able to design more robust cacao operations, and port handling and management. The purpose of the programmed Workshops should be to develop with design solutions with the port and supply stakeholders for different operational measures, and to identify the effects of these measures for different stakeholders and under different future scenarios (economic, climate and demographic developments).

Exploring a variety of sustainable supply chain measures and their impacts will provide indispensable support to decision making in a changing cacao policy. This requires awareness that co-creation between San Pedro as well as external stakeholders in Amsterdam and beyond is essential.

The experts of the MDTF-SL team adopted the concept of sustainable port and supply chain growth in 'Port of the Future' through three fundamental aspects: society, environment, and economy, or "People", "Planet", and "Prosperity" (PPP). Within the performance assessment of Green Port Policy, we quantified the PPP topics with Key Performance Indicators (KPI), like economic growth, port employment, human well-being, renewable energy, air quality, greenhouse gas emissions, biodiversity, tourism, investment and, which are intended as a score for evaluating and steering supply chain developments. These KPIs were consequently used to quantify the effects of the (potential) implementation of measures as part of the port developments.

In the follow up phase, 2-day workshop sessions need to be programmed. The first workshops will serve to create awareness amongst the stakeholders of the benefits of sustainable port development and operations within the San Pedro and cacao supply chain.

The following topics will be integral elements of the 2-day Strategic Green Port Policy workshop:

1. The opportunity to use the Green Port Policy for solving several existing operational problems in the ports and cacao supply chain under responsibility of the leading authorities;
2. To assess and discuss current agri-logistic operational procedures and discuss opportunities for improvements in economic returns in operations and consequences for future supply chain planning;
3. To facilitate logistic development and economic returns while at the same time protecting and strengthening environmental aspects along the entire cacao supply chain; resulting in maximizing operational returns and human welfare in the long term;
4. To address socio-economic interests of different related parties through the involvement of both internal and external stakeholders, in order to create a more attractive livelihood and improve overall economic performance;

The methodology in the formulation process follows a number of steps as illustrated in Figure 6.9).
During Day 1 the focus will be on assessment of the current situation and developing a future vision and targeted interventions (steps 1 – 6). The focus of the second day was on timing of the different interventions and further identification of relevant external stakeholders (steps 4, 7 and 8). Remaining steps 9 and 10 will be subject of a follow-up action.

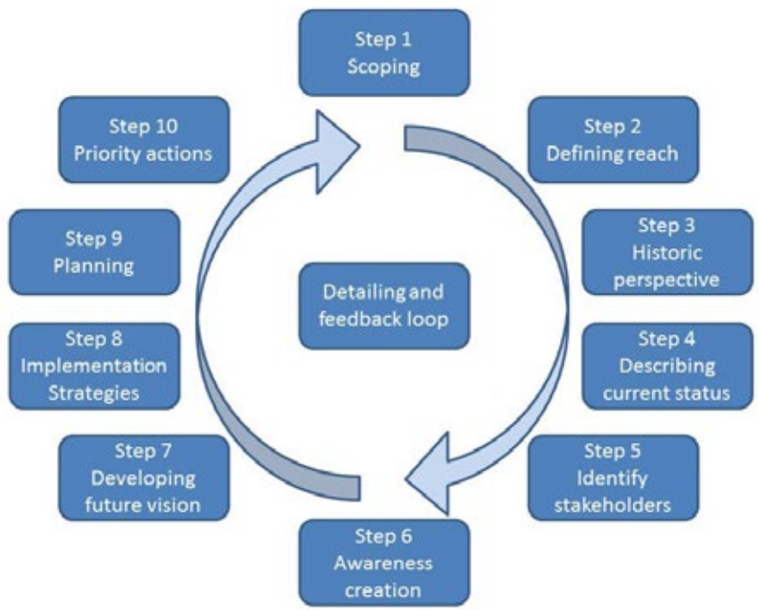
6.5.2 10 steps recommendations

For the follow-up phase it is recommended that in the case of cocoa's supply chain and networks in San Pedro, Côte d'Ivoire" the stakeholders together with the Amsterdam port experts will structure and setup the 10 steps approach

to improve the sustainability of the supply chain for cacao between Côte d'Ivoire and Amsterdam. As outlined in the project here the 10-step methodology combines state-of-the-art theory of supply chain management and incorporates the knowledge and experience from stakeholders from within all levels from the supply chain, the steps in the methodology are illustrated in Figure 6.10. , and elaborated thereafter.

In order to have an up-to-date and inclusive representation of stakeholders across the supply chain care should be given to invite stakeholders from different stages in the supply chain, including the agricultural production, all stages of transport and processing, storage, etc.

Figure 6.9 Workshop methodology: Developing a sustainable supply chain (steps 1 to 10).



Source: Author (2018).

Below the individual steps are described in more detail.

> ***Step 1. Scoping***
As a first step the methodology aims to identify the delimitation of the supply chain, i.e. which aspects do actually belong to the actual supply chain and thus could be influenced to improve performance of the supply chain. This exercise is done by workshop participants. It also serves as a getting to know each other. Each participant is asked to make a drawing of how he/she identifies the supply chain and depicts its own role/position in the supply chain.

> ***Step 2. Defining reach***
This step focuses on defining the actual reach of the supply chain and illustrating the importance to shift towards a more sustainable approach. In this step participants are introduced to sustainable principles in supply chain management. Not keeping up with global or regional developments will mean loss of trade and competitive position. This should be illustrated with some examples from literature. The concept of PPP (people, planet, prosperity) will be introduced.
Furthermore, possible measures can have impacts other than intended, like impacts on local production systems, infrastructure developments, water availability or ecosystems. Additionally, actions can be confronted with a growing scarcity of available resources and uncertainty in impacts from climate change. Clearly, there is a need for a shift under pressure of climate change, economic rationale and urbanization toward innovative solutions that are in harmony with current African transitions and the environment and that are robust or adaptable under expected and unforeseen change.

> ***Step 3. Historic perspective***
The purpose of this step is to develop a common understanding of how the supply chain has developed over time. In this step the historic system story of the supply chain is generated by the stakeholders and plenary discussed with the workshop participants, based on past, present and future developments.

> ***Step 4. Describing current situation***
Purpose of this step is to present the initial assessment and create a shared opinion on the supply chain function between the stakeholders. Furthermore, this assessment is to incorporate and compare sustainability for the supply chain and possible long-term plans from other relevant sectors and compare these (possibly through a yardstick comparison). In order to be able to make a (yardstick) comparison of the supply chain a set of Key Performance Indicators (KPI) should be developed and assessed. These KPI should be clear and understandable for the stakeholders, if the KPI are to be used to assess the current situation and measure future performance. The extent to which sustainability ambitions will be realised in the future are compared to other sectors by considering both older and more recent plans and comparing those to actual developments.

> ***Step 5. Identify key stakeholders***
The purpose of step 5 is to identify the diversity of stakeholders concerned with the supply chain. Who is involved with the supply chain and to cluster the stakeholders into representative groups of stakeholders sharing common interests. To gain an understanding of the range of participants during the workshop, and identify possible stakeholders not present at the workshop (detailing of step 1).

> ***Step 6. Stakeholder awareness creation towards increasing sustainability***
In step 6, the 'Port of the Future' Green Port- supply chain Policy planning tool, will be used as a starting point to discuss a long-term vision for a (virtual) port area. The game is focussed on a new port and supply chain (extension or other developments) and forms a privileged and crucial position within the supply chain. The workshop participants will be encouraged to work together and to collaborate on the development of a sustainable port of the future. In addition, the tool raised awareness of the impact that various interventions have and illustrate the many available options for sustainable ports development. The tool anticipates on the needs of future generations, through highlighting the benefits and prosperity of the region that the port serves, based on green port policy interventions (e.g. legislations, port action plan, high quality product standards) related to healthy urbanization (e.g. air emission reduction, carbon reduction, renewable energy, sustainable port-city area). This assessment will be done through a scoring of PPP aspects for the different measures. The challenge in this step for the participants is to develop a comprehensive strategic master plan for the port from scratch, taking

all the Green Port Policy criteria into account. AS explained before in the serious game setup chapters, the tool applies fictional but realistic autonomous scenarios of pre-masterplan development. The scenario used in the Green Port Policy tool is that the current port needs to keep up with economic growth,

> ***Step 7. Developing a future vision***
The purpose of step 7 is to determine and describe potential outcomes or visions for the supply chain. The participants are asked to develop possible visions. This will be done through a *collaborative modelling session* in which participants will describe in detail the supply chain and quantify as much as possible the relations between the different steps in the supply chain. Participants then have to identify the potential for sustainable development for each of the steps in the supply chain. Furthermore, the participants are asked to prioritize opportunities for development measures. These will be worked out in more detail in the next step.

> ***Step 8. Implementation strategies for priority issues***
In step 8 the potential for implementation of sustainable development measures will be identified; in this step we need to come up with a plan for measures based on inputs of the workshop participants during the previous steps. A number of potentially interesting measures should be proposed, together with relevant processes, possible stakeholders and outcome priority goals. The impact of the services on sustainable development has been analysed based on the vision strategy in achieving sustainable social, environmental or economic dimension (PPP) by using participants' reflection on relevant processes in the supply chain.

> ***Step 9. Time line on how to implement a sustainable supply chain***
In step 9, a timeline is made for the implementation of the measures between the present and the future, e.g. the year 2050. Timing will be adopted on the participants' assessment of both the need and the possibility to implement the measures. The timing is also determined by the impact of the different People, Planet and Prosperity measures for the supply chain based on the social, environmental and economic KPIs.

> ***Step 10. Priority actions on Green Port policy as future vision***
The participants will need to prioritize the sustainable measures on the timeline of urgency (and possibly budget availability).

6.5.3 The feedback loop

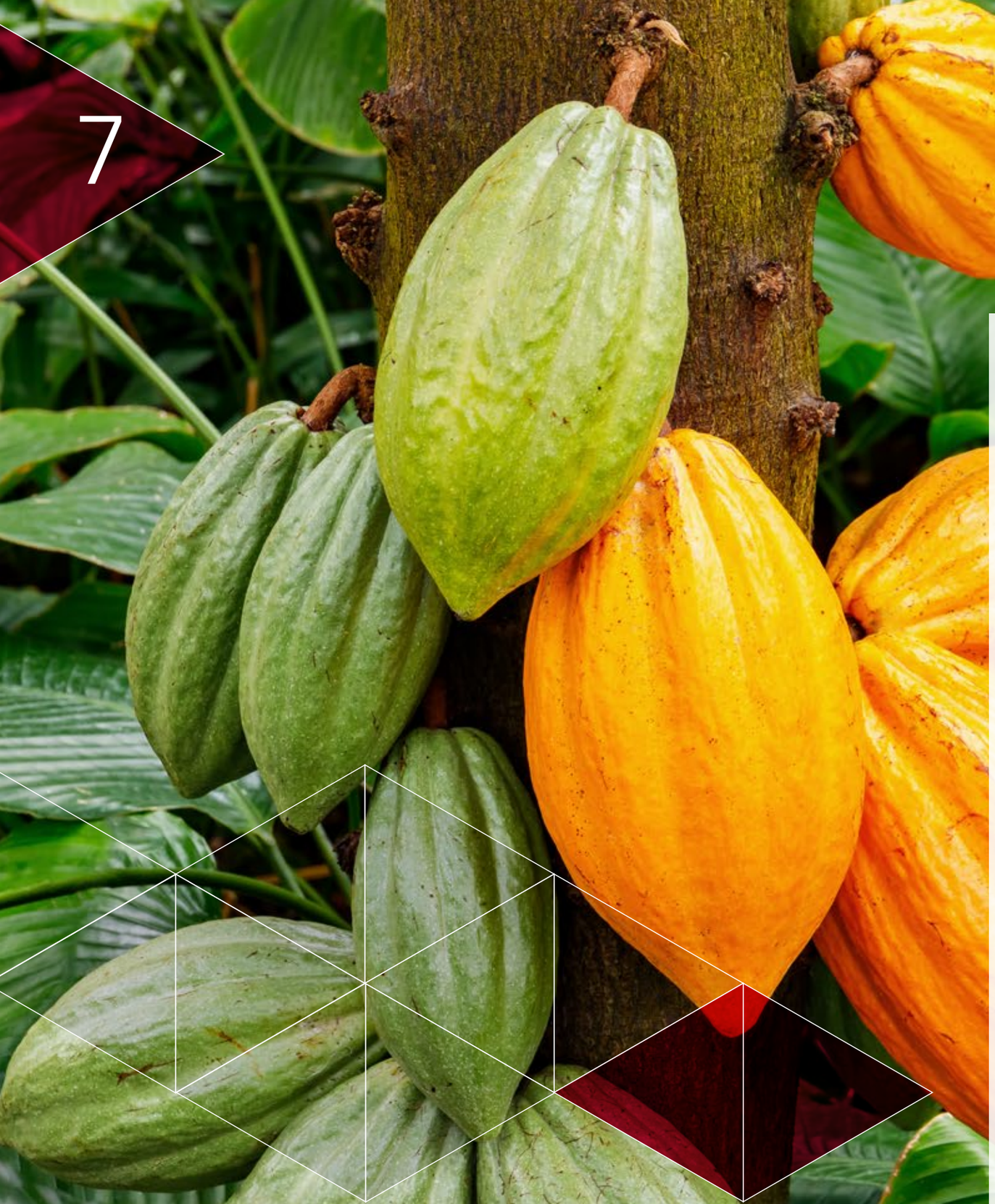
After the serious gaming session of the workshops a feedback loop is needed that will address the question on "how we plan to take the *acquired knowledge on sustainable development into account in* supply chain development*?"*.

Important is to capture:

> What are the messages that the workshop participants take home?

> How do they plan to take the acquired knowledge on sustainable development into account within their own dealings within the supply chain?

To make it more concrete, the workshop participants will be asked to set action points for themselves. For this, open questions will be prepared so that stakeholders are open to give varying answers. The responses will need to translate into preparation, implementation and monitoring of improvements in the supply chain.



7

7. CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

THIS STUDY FOCUSES ON THE IMPROVEMENT AND OPTIMIZATION OF THE LOGISTICS OF COCOA SUPPLY CHAIN IN CIV, MORE SPECIFICALLY IN THE GREATER REGION OF SAN PEDRO. IT APPLIES A HOLISTIC ANALYTICAL APPROACH THAT INTEGRATES LOGISTICS ASPECTS WITH ECONOMIC, INSTITUTIONS, PHYSICAL AND TECHNOLOGICAL INFRASTRUCTURE, SOCIO-CULTURAL AND ENVIRONMENTAL ASPECTS TO UNDERSTAND THE STRUCTURE, ORGANIZATION AND MANAGEMENT OF THE LOGISTICS SUPPLY CHAIN AND ASSESSING ITS PERFORMANCE. THIS IS VERY IMPORTANT FOR MOST DEVELOPING COUNTRIES BECAUSE THE EXISTENCE OF AN EFFECTIVE LOGISTICS SUPPLY CHAINS AND NETWORKS ARE CRITICAL TO THE ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT, REDUCTION OF POVERTY AND THEIR INTEGRATION IN INTERNATIONAL VALUE CHAINS AND INTERNATIONAL NETWORKS.

In CIV, the cocoa sector plays a major role in the Ivorian economy, and at the same time it faces major challenges that are partly related to the structure of the economy (dual economy, unbalanced sectoral composition, dominance of small firms, low diversification of economic structure, etc.), the dependence of the country on small number of trade partners and markets, and – most importantly –the organization and management of the logistics of cocoa supply chain. This makes the sector very vulnerable to external shocks and various constraints related to the quality of road infrastructure, the organization of the cocoa productions, commercialization channels, transport sector, quality of institutions, etc., which increase the costs and lower its efficiency and competitiveness.

The logistics of the cocoa supply chain in CIV is very complex, fragmented, costly, inefficient and unreliable. The management of the logistics supply chain is difficult due to the existence of a multi-tier supply chain and the presence of a wide diversity of actors and intermediaries operating in different sectors and activities (formal and informal, private, public, national, international, etc.). Some actors operating in the logistics of the cocoa chain are marginalized or have no significant power to influence the organization of the supply chain, and other actors

perform tasks and activities that do not add any value to the cocoa sector, nor to improve the performance of the logistics supply chain.

The analysis of the logistics of cocoa supply chain reveals various challenges and constraints that the sector is facing at the upstream and the downstream channels. The downstream of the supply chain is controlled by capital-intensive companies and sophisticated (logistics) services firms, while the upstream channels of the supply chain are dominated by labor-intensive activities, low quality of logistics services and competing players. Furthermore, many parties involved in the supply chain operate in an environment dominated by the informal activities.

First, at the upstream channels of the logistics chain, the position of the farmers is very weak due to the predominance and fragmentation of smallholders cultivating cocoa for subsistence (not a business) on small plots of land, the difficulties that they face accessing the market information, finance, inputs and technology, as well as their poor understanding of the quality requirements of the market. This translates into low productivity, low use of inputs, diseases, low revenues/income, low investment, low innovation in production processes, decreasing yield and high poverty among the cocoa farmers.

In other words, the weak position and the lack of integration of farmers into the logistics of the cocoa supply chain is one of the main constraints of the cocoa supply chain. This is due to the top-down governance structure of the cocoa sector itself, but also the weak power position of the farmers' organizations, i.e. cooperatives, their fragmentation and a lack of coordination between these organizations. Another reason is the strong control (lobby) of this part of the supply chain by the private buyers and traders. Indeed, private buyers and traders have a powerful position in the upstream channels of the supply chain. They control the processes of collection and commercialization of the cocoa as vital intermediaries between farmers and exporters.
As a result, the distance between upstream and the downstream of the logistics supply chain is too long, thus increasing the costs and loss of time as well as the leakage of money outside the supply chain.

In order to connect the farmers directly to the market/exporters, reforms are needed to restructure, i.e. limit and/or strength the position of stakeholders at the upstream level of the supply chain, for example by limiting the monopoly position of private buyers and traders and increasing the power position of farmers and their organizations. This will break the vicious circle of poverty of the farmers and stimulate them to adopt more sustainable production practices to improve productivity, quality and increase revenues. The entire cocoa supply chain can benefit, instead of benefiting a few parties at the cost of the majority of actors in the sector as in the current situation.

Another important weakness affecting the cocoa supply chain is the degradation of the quality of cocoa and the widespread practices of sheeting on weight and mixing cocoa, which is due to the weak governance structure (corruption and favoritism) in the sector and the non-transparent procedures of quality control. The degradation of quality often takes place at the level of the storage facilities of the cooperatives, which do not always comply with international standards of storage and maintenance of cocoa. Due to limited financial resources, most of the cooperatives are unable to construct modern and sophisticated storage facilities/warehouses that meet the demand of the international exporters.

Investments in ICT applications and using new technology at the upstream level of the supply chain can significantly improve the quality of cocoa and transparency of the logistics chain, through digitalization of logistics processes and traceability of the cocoa from the farmers to the storage facilities and the port. Unfortunately, the level of digitalization and traceability is lacking or very low in the cocoa sector.

Second, cooperatives act as intermediaries between farmers and exporters and international companies. The cooperatives are organizationally and financially very weak to defend the rights of the farmers. A large number of cooperatives in the cocoa sector do not really offer any advantage to the farmers because they lack the financial means to build adequate and modern facilities (storage facilities), as well as equipment (truck fleet) and support the farmers. The proliferation of fictional cooperatives is driven more by rent-seeking than defending the interests of the farmers and strengthening their position.

In short, like the farmers whom they are supposed to represent, a large part of the cooperatives are inefficient, mismanaged, a lack of professionalism and management skills, as well as having a weak position in the upstream supply chain. Their weak position is further deteriorated by fierce competition between cooperatives, a lack of coordination and internet control, traditional management style and a lack of transparency.

Third, concerning the freight transport sector, the major handicap that face the logistics of the cocoa supply chain is the poor quality of road infrastructure and the resulting increase in transport and logistics costs, low accessibility to production locations, limited speed of trucks, the increased use of fuel and the corresponding increase in emissions, as well as the increased in costs of maintenance costs and security. Accordingly, significant delays and time loss occur along different legs of the logistics supply chain.

Besides the state of the road infrastructure, the organization and structure of the transport sector also contribute to increasing transport and logistics costs. The trucking industry is dominated by a majority of individual transporters operating in the informal sector, using old and second-hand trucks and working under sub-contracting informal contracts. Most of the transport operators in the cocoa sector operate with empty returns, due to lack of freight shipments from San Pedro to the hinterlands. Their financial position is weak and the majority cut operational costs, saving on the maintenance of vehicles, fuels usage, travel allowances, tires and labor costs. Another way to compensate for transport costs is to increase trucks overloading and negotiate better tariffs with clients.

The quality and service level of transport operators is low due to the unreliability in delivery times and uncertainties with delays, loss of time and damage. The most important source of delays is the high number of checkpoints along the principal and secondary roads from/to San Pedro, which increases logistics costs and constitutes an important source of inefficiencies in the cocoa supply chain.

Other bottlenecks that have been identified are high congestion and a lack of parking spaces, whereby trucks park along the streets waiting to unload their shipments by the exporters, strong competition between transport operators, dependence on the seasonality of the cocoa sector, high additional costs of briberies and incentives to overload trucks, low incentives to invest and a lack of transparency and openness in business practices.

Fourth, the downstream channels of the logistics of the cocoa supply chain are controlled by the international traders, exporters and processors. The key actors in these channels are able to influence the entire logistics chain because they maintain direct relationships with farmers, traders, transporters and cooperatives. The logistics bottlenecks facing the actors in this part of the logistics supply chain are the poor condition of the road networks, high congestion in the city – more specifically around and within the port – and the delays and waiting times by loading and unloading at the port, as well as the loss of time due to long administrative and customs procedures. In another words, the logistics costs are driven up by congestion and waiting time/delays occurring in the last mile of the supply chain, i.e. within and around the port.

The relative long waiting time at the port of San Pedro can be explained by the limited capacity of the port (small port with limited operational capacity and port infrastructures) and the delays in the arrival and departure of ships and the turnaround schedules of ships. Moreover, low levels of digitalization – i.e. manual handling and transmission of information – and poor sharing of information by international exporters, freight intermediaries, port authorities, customs and government agencies lead to delays and associated costs even though internal information flows between each party are efficient. Therefore, digitalization, data sharing and cooperation between these key parties in the supply chain are crucial to improving the efficiency of the logistics supply chain.

Further analysis of the performance of the port of San Pedro reveals that the relatively long waiting times and delays at the port coincide largely with the seasonality of the cocoa production and export. More specifically, the average waiting times and the quay duration of the vessels is relatively higher during the high season. This can be explained by the poor quality of handling services (loading and unloading of shipments), limitations imposed by port equipment and infrastructure, operational factors such as long processing and administrative procedures and poor performance (delays) of control and customs.
Another issue regarding the port efficiency is the high congestion caused by the increase in traffic to/from the port and the resulting long queues of vehicles along the streets waiting to unload their shipments. This situation is due to lack of parking space in the city and the lack of an organized truck admittance system at the gate of the port.

More generally, the development of an efficient and sustainable logistics of cocoa supply chain needs coherent and integrated reforms and policy measures based on a bottom-up approach with the main targets of strengthening the position of the weakest legs – i.e. farmers and their organizations – reducing and/or eliminating non-useful additional logistics legs along the logistics chain and limiting the powerful position of the international companies and exporters for the benefit of those who contribute most to the sector, i.e. farmers. However, such reforms aiming at improving the efficacity of the logistics of cocoa supply chain in terms of the reliability, security and speed of the flows of goods, information and money should be accompanied by structural reforms of existing institutions, especially combating the institutionalized corruption and setting up legal mechanisms that favor transparency, openness, equality and accountability.

7.1 RECOMMENDATIONS

Based on the results of empirical research, we formulate the following recommendations:

> Improve the quality of the road networks: most of the road networks are currently very degraded and in poor physical condition. Besides the urgent need to improve the primary road linking San Pedro to other cities like Sassandra and Soubé, Divo and Daloa and Abidjan, special attention should be oriented toward the secondary and tertiary roads that link production location to San Pedro. This study shows that without a sound government policy aiming at improving the quality of infrastructure – including transport, energy, telecommunication, etc. – the development of effective logistics of the cocoa supply chain could not be reached. Finally, based on the results of the simulations performed with the supply chain model, the following recommendations are formulated: (i) the policy that most strongly influences the productivity of the supply chain is the one that reduces the checkpoint frequency, whereby the value of the products at the port increased by 200,000 USD in three months or 800,000 USD in one year; (ii) the improvement in the main road that to the port has a major impact, whereby any decision that improves this link is strongly suggested; and (iii) In order to reduce the pollution, it is suggested to make investments in improving the secondary and tertiary roads mostly in the hinterland.

> Strengthen the position of the farmers and improve their living conditions: a concerted sector-wide strategy must be developed to fully integrate all farmers – including those who are not organized in cooperatives – within the supply chain by creating mechanisms to facilitate direct relations between farmers and other actors in the downstream channels of the logistics chain (exporters, grinders, etc.).

> Moreover, increasing productivity is not sufficient to improve the revenues of farmers and offset the lower farmgate price, whereby farmers can be helped by increasing transparency of the cocoa supply chain regarding the determination of the farmgate price, the determination of the costs, taxes and the spending revenues from cocoa. Farmers need to be informed timely and with up-to-date information about prices, markets, costs, marketing channels and taxes. Furthermore, improving access to land by pursuing land reforms and developing land registration system and access to financial credits can stimulate the farmers to invest in increasing productivity, better manage their farms and diversification of production.

> Develop and implement information systems for a sustainable supply system that ensures market transparency and dissemination of information through the value chain, in particular to farmers and cooperatives. As the use of mobile phones and other ICTs becomes more affordable and widespread, there is a great opportunity to improve access to market information, mobile banking/payments and improve the traceability and better control of the quality of cocoa beans.

> Stimulate the creation of strong, credible and transparent professional organizations representing the farmers at the regional and national level. The proliferation of cooperatives can be controlled and reduced to a minimum optimum level, where a limited number of strong cooperatives representing all farmers in the cocoa sector work together and coordinate their actions to defend the interests of the farmers and effectively help them to improve their living conditions. This can keep the cocoa chain as short and efficient as possible, with all participants receiving a fair and equitable economic return, in particular smallholder farmers.

> Facilitate access to finance and stimulate the cooperatives to invest in setting up and/or improve high-quality storage facilities close to production locations to reduce post-harvest losses, reduce transport costs and delays and improve the upstream legs of the logistics supply chain. Strong farmers organizations that are professional, well managed, transparent and financially healthy can play a key role in facilitating the development of ample storage facilities, warehousing and transfer facilities in the cocoa supply chain.

> Strengthen and reform transport sector: regulations and enforcement of the transport sector are needed to improve the quality of transport services and reduce transport and logistics costs in the cocoa supply chain. Structural reforms are needed to modernize the fragmented sector, especially the integration of informal transport operators in the formal sector, the replacement of the old second-hand fleets of trucks and implementing new measures to reduce vehicle operating costs and environmental effects of the transport operators. Furthermore, the elimination of distortions and bottlenecks along the supply chain – such as overload

of trucks, empty backhaul, loss of time at the checkpoints, waiting time and delays on road and at the port, congestion, etc. – must be considered as a high priority among the constraints that must be solved in the short term by the government to sustain the improvements of the logistics of cocoa supply chain. Other suggested actions to regulate the trucking industry and reduce transport and logistics costs are to stimulate consolidation of the transport sector by promoting access to more affordable financial credits for transporters to modernize their fleets, develop strong emissions control standards and explore the possibilities of developing multi-modal transport modes and logistics parks in San Pedro and/or in the port – with special transport routes to ports and streamlined customs processes – which can help to reduce time and costs.

> Improve the efficiency and efficacity of logistics processes in the last mile – i.e. at the port of San Pedro – by adopt sophisticated and advanced information technologies, such as electronic customs clearance and documentation flows, as well as enhancing the digitalization of transport and logistics processes that reduce time and costs and increase speed of flows of goods and information between actors along the supply chain.

> Stimulate the development of strong local processing capacity and value addition at the origin and develop modern storage facilities of cocoa derivatives that meet international standards in San Pedro. The government ambition to increase the processing capacity to 50% is a good example that opens up the doors for the private sector to invest in the processing industry. However, this must be accompanied by policy measures that stimulate private investments, lower the entry barriers the powerful position of the international firms in this industry. Private-public investments could help to build a national industry in this sector.

> The results obtained from the simulation model show that the investment in increasing the processing capacity (i.e. production of butter as an example) needs further investigation. The simulations suggest that it is difficult to surpass the value of just improving the transport of cocoa beans to the port. Furthermore, it is necessary to break down the value chain to identify where the value is created and increased so that specific societal targets are aimed and these investments positively influence the well-being of the population.

> Limit the institutional constraints that dominate in the cocoa sector such as the centralized decision-making process and control in the hands of small and powerful executive government bodies, and involve representatives of the private stakeholders – especially farmers – in the decision process and policy-making. Moreover, develop and apply policy and legal mechanisms that can eradicate all forms of corruption, patronage and clan networks, illegal payments of briberies and improve the transparency and effectivity of the juridical system, e.g. resolution of contractual disputes, and more globally the transparency and accountability in the sector.

> Make data publicly available and stimulate the exchange of data between actors in the logistics of the cocoa supply chain: there is a need for reliable open data of the entire cocoa supply chain, e.g. farmers, cooperatives, transporters, flows of goods, information, transactions, etc. It is striking that much of the available public information has been collected and paid by donors and international development organizations, while many government agencies, boards, ministries and major companies collect comprehensive sets of data without making them accessible to the researchers and the public. Without access data, public efforts and policy implementation cannot be evaluated on their effectiveness without a clear analysis of the size and nature of the problems. The government should stimulate data sharing between stakeholders in the logistics of the cocoa supply chain, by defining a framework for data collection including strict rules for data protection. All stakeholders need to collaborate to improve or create an up-to-date databank that can be managed by an independent government agency; for example, the national statistical office.

Finally, the results of the simulations performed with the supply chain model clearly show that in order to have more accurate results, it is necessary to include more accurate and specific data on the cocoa supply chain from the field. Moreover, with the model at hand, it is relatively easy to identify which links in the chain need more attention and what particular information is necessary for making the model more accurate.

Finally, the authors strongly recommend including simulations in the study of agri-food industries, since – as been illustrated in this study – such models are able to provide more informed decisions and reduce the risk of wrong investments, which is especially important with the management of public money.

REFERENCES

AFD, 2016. Cocoa farmers' agricultural practices and livelihoods in Côte d'Ivoire Insights from cocoa farmers and community baseline surveys conducted by Barry Callebaut between 2013 and 2015. Technical Reports, December 2016., No. 24. Paris.

African Development Bank, 2018. African Economic Outlook 2018

AfDB/OECD, 2006. African Economic Outlook 2005-2006: Côte d'Ivoire. www.oecd.org/dev/publications/africanoutlook

Agrici.net, 2017. La Banque mondiale décortique la crise cacao dans son rapport Côte d'Ivoire, 27 Juillet 2017. www.agrici.net.

AGS – West Africa Industry-Specific Market Study in Ivory Coast (confidential report). Dutch Ministry Of Foreign Affairs

Alami, T. M, 2008. Etude du Racket sur les routes en Côte d'Ivoire. Bureau d'études Arc Ingénierie, Abidjan, Côte d'Ivoire .

Allsop, N. W. H. (2001). Breakwaters, coastal structures and coastlines. Proceedings of International Conference Organized by the Institution of Côte d'Ivoireil Engineers, London. Retrieved from https://books.google.fr/books?id=0XtfQ_iW0_YC&pg=PA198&dq=%22rock+manual%22&sig=Md2PBRHD8-15d5phk0lD_4z69fY#v=onepage&q=%22rock manual%22&f=false

Anti-Slavery International, 2004. The Cocoa Industry in West Africa: A History of Exploitation. Retrieved October 20th 2017, from http://www.antislavery.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/01/1_cocoa_report_2004.pdf

Arenaza, F, Malgras, E, and Ordieres, S. F, 2017. Côte d'Ivoire; The China shift; from loans to business. Haddock Media International.

Banks, J., Carson, J.S., Nelson, B., Nicol, D.M., 2010. Discrete-even System Simulation, fifth ed. Pearson.

Banque Mondiale, 2015. La Force de l'Élephant: Pour que sa croissance genere plus d'emplois de qualité. rapport de la Banque mondiale sur la situation économique en Côte d'Ivoire. Groupe de la Banque Mondiale, Decembre 2015.

Berenbeim, R.E and Shakya,M (2011). Integration of Developing Countries in the Global Supply Chain: A Global

Buyers' and Producers' Perspective. Working paper, The Conference Board. www.conferenceboard.org. 845 Third Avenue, New York, NY.

Blancas, L. C., Isbell, J., Isbell, M., Tan, H. J., Tao, W (2014). Efficient Logistics: A Key to Vietnam's Competitiveness. World Bank, Directions in development, Countries and regions. Washington, D.C.

Bloomsbury House, 2010. The World Cocoa Economy; Past and Present. Executive Committee. One hundred and forty-second meeting. Bloomsbury House, 2-3 Bloomsbury Square, London WC1A 2RL. 14 – 17 September 2010.

Bogetic, Z., Espina, C, and Noer, J (2007). Cote d'Ivoire: Competitiveness, Cocoa, and The Real Exchange Rate. Policy Research Working paper Nr. 4416 (WPS4416). The World Bank, November 2007. Washington DC.

Bogetic, Z, Espina, C, and Noer, J, 2007. Côte d'Ivoire; Volatility, Shocks and Growth. The World Bank, Policy Research Working Paper 4415. Washington, DC.

Beachapedia. (2015). Shoreline Structures: Why We Should Care. Retrieved from http://www.beachapedia.org/Shoreline_Structures
Bekebrede, G. (2010). Experiencing Complexity: A gaming approach for understanding infrastructure systems.

Beumer, V., Hulsman, H., & Koning, E. (2012). Exploring Opportunities for Green Adaptation in Rotterdam. Knowledge for Climate. Retrieved from http://docplayer.net/2532670-Exploring-opportunities-for-green-adaptation-in-rotterdam.html

Biodiversity Indicators Partnership. (2015). Connectivity/Fragmentation of Ecosystems. Retrieved from http://www.bipindicators.net/indicators/ecosystemintegrityservices/connectivityfragmentationofecosystems/2010

Bishop, M., & Peterson, C. (2005). Assessing the Environmental Impacts of Beach Nourishment. Oxford Journals: Science and Mathematics. Retrieved from http://bioscience.oxfordjournals.org/content/55/10/887.full

Bom, D. van der. (2013). New ways to deal with wastewater. Rotterdam Port Authority. Retrieved from https://www.portofrotterdam.com/en/news-and-press-releases/new-ways-to-deal-with-wastewater

Borsodi, L. (2015). Rail transport. Port of Rotterdam Authority. Retrieved from https://www.portofrotterdam.com/en/connections-logistics/intermodal-transportation/rail-transport

Bracke, S., Bucx, T., Frost, N., Jaspers, H., J. de Groot, G. Quemeneur, F., & Sahin, P. (2007). Creation and restoration of coastal and estuarine habitats: A review of practical examples and a description of sequential guidelines for habitat creation and restoration in port areas. Retrieved from http://ec.europa.eu/ourcoast/download.cfm?fileID=864

Camargo and Nhantumbo, 2016. Towards sustainable chocolate: Greening the cocoa supply chain. IIED, the International Institute for Environment and Development (IIED)/ the Tropical Resources Institute (VITRI), University of Helsinki. http://pubs.iied.org/16613IIED

Cambridge City Council. (2015). Retention and in fi ltration basins. Retrieved from https://www.cambridge.gov.uk/sites/default/files/docs/SUDS-6-Retention and Infiltration basins.pdf

CIAT, 2011. Predicting the Impact of Climate Change on theCocoa- Growing Regions in Ghana and Cote d'Ivoire. Final report. September, 2011

Comité de pilotage du système de suivi du travail des enfants, 2008. La certification du processus de production du cacao. Enquête Initiale de Diagnostic Nationale *(dans 18 departments representatives de toutes la zone de production cacao).* Secretariat executif. *Rapport definitif. Juin 2008*

Comite de Pilotage. Secretariat Executif, 2009. Systeme de Suivi du Travail des Enfants (SSTE/ED). Le: étude complémentaire sur l'Enquête Nationale de Diagnostic, [Août 2009]

Coastal Wiki. (2015). Impact of tourism in coastal areas: Need of sustainable tourism strategy.Retrievedfrom http://www.coastalwiki.org/wiki/Impact_of_tourism_in_coastal_areas:_Need_of_sustainable_tourism_strategy

Dago, L.F, 2008. Fonctionnement et dynamisme du port de San Pedro. Mémoire, Université de Cocody Abidjan (Institut de Géographie Tropicale) - Maitrise Géographie 2008 Dans la categorie: Géographie . http://www.memoireonline.com/12/09/2972/m_Fonctionnement-et-dynamisme-du-port-de-San-Pedro.html

Dasgupta, P. (1993). An Inquiry into Well-Being and Destitution. Journal of Economic Literature.

De Urbanisten. (2010). Water squares. Retrieved from http://www.urbanisten.nl/wp/?portfolio=waterpleinen

Deelen, C. (2015). Road transport. Port of Rotterdam Authority. Retrieved from https://www.portofrotterdam.com/en/connections-logistics/intermodal-transportation/road-transport

Deloitte, 2017. Invest in Côte d'Ivoire A business guide for Africa's fastest-growing economy. March 2017

Deltares. (2015). Deltares Eco-Engineering guide. Retrieved from http://www.innoverenmetwater.nl/upload/documents/Eco engineering (brochure).pdf

Dolah, R. F. Van, Calder, D. R., & Knott, D. M. (1984). Effects of dredging and open-water disposal on benthic macro invertebrates in a South Carolina estuary. Coastal and Estuarine Research

Dorosh, P, Wang, H-G, You, L and Schmidt, E, 2009. Crop Production and Road Connectivity in Sub-Saharan Africa: A Spatial Analysis. The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development / The World Bank. AICD, WORKING PAPER 19. Washington, DC. FEBRUARY 2009

Drennan, L. A. (2015). People, Planet, Ports: Linking Ecosystem Services to the Triple Bottom Line for a Sustainable Port Future.

Environmental Protection Agency (EPA 2018), https://www.epa.gov/sites/production/files/2018-03/documents/emissionfactors_mar_2018_0.pdf

Essoh, N.P.S. (2014) Cote d'Ivoire's Commodities Export and Shipping: Challenges for Port Traffic and Regional Market Size. *American Journal of Industrial and Business Management*, 4, 234-245. http://dx.doi.org/10.4236/ajibm.2014.45031

EST. (2014). Solar water heating. Retrieved from http://www.energysavingtrust.org.uk/domestic/solar-water-heating

European Commission. (2015). Coastal and maritime tourism. Retrieved from http://ec.europa.eu/maritimeaffairs/policy/coastal_tourism/index_en.htm

FAO, 2009. Programme pilote de reduction de la pauvrete dans la region du Bas- Sassandra. Partenariat PASP/SNU/BRS CI/FER/FIRCA. Mars 2009

Federation, 7(1), 28–37. Retrieved from http://www.jstor.org/stable/1351954?seq=1#page_scan_tab_contents

Fountain, A and Huetz-Adams, F, 2018. Cocoa barometer 2018. Retrieved march 2018, from https://www.scribd.com/document/377923345/2018-Cocoa-Barometer-180420-pdf

Foster, V and Pushak, N, 2011. Côte d'Ivoire's Infrastructure: A Continental Perspective. Policy Research Working Paper 5594, World Bank, Washington, DC.

Foster, V and Briceño-Garmendia, C, 2010. Africa's Infrastructure: A Time for Transformation. The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development / The World Bank, Washington, DC.

Fisk P. (2010). People, planet, profit: How to embrace sustainability for innovation and business growth. ISNB 9780749454111, MPG Books Ltd.

Fries, G., Weiss, E., and White, K. (2013). Agri-Logistics for Nutmeg & Cocoa Exports from Grenada; A Logistics Chain Approach. The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development/ The World Bank, report number 82610.

Gaede, S. (2015). An economically and legally viable mechanism for taxing shipping fuel emissions. Retrieved from http://climatecolab.org/plans/-/plans/contestId/1301418/phaseId/1306794/planId/1320164

Gelb, A, Meyer, C. J, Ramachandran, V and Wadhwa, D, 2017. Can Africa Be a Manufacturing Destination? Labor Costs in Comparative Perspective. Centre for Global Development. Working paper 466, October 2017. www.cgdev.org.

Global Witness, 2007. Hot chocolate: How cocoa fueled the Conflict in Côte d'Ivoire. Global Witness report, June 2007.

Goreau, T. (2014). Biorock Benefits. Retrieved from http://www.globalcoral.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/11/BIOROCK_TECHNOLOGY_july1114.pdf

GRHC. (2015). Green Roof Benefits. Retrieved from http://www.greenroofs.org/index.php/about/greenroofbenefits

Guler, N. (2003). Economic evaluation of port investments. Pomorski Zbornik, 40, 205–221.

Hausman, W. H., Lee, H. L., Subramanian, U (2005). Global Logistics Indicators, Supply Chain Metrics, and Bilateral Trade Patterns. World Bank Policy Research Working Paper 3773, November 2005

Higonnet, E, Bellantonio, M and Hurowitz, G, 2017. CHOCOLATE'S DARK SECRET: How the Cocoa Industry Destroys National Parks. Mighty Earth.

Hricko, A. (2012). Progress and Pollution: Port Cities Prepare for the Panama Canal Expansion. Environmental Health Perspectives. Retrieved from http://ehp.niehs.nih.gov/120-a470/

IMF, 2017. Regional Economic Outlook. Sub-Saharan Africa: Restarting the Growth Engine. Apr17
Instutite National de la Statistique (INS), 2018 <http:www.ins.ci>

IMO, (2005). MARPOL Annex VI.

Ingram, V, 2015. The true price of chocolate?. Chocolate. *Agro FOOD Industry Hi Tech* - vol 26(1) - January/February 2015. Den Haag, The Netherlands.

Ingram, V, Waarts, Y, Ge, L, van Vugt, S, Wegner, L, Puister-Jansen, L, Ruf, F, Tanoh, R., 2014. Impact of UTZ certification of cocoa in Ivory Coast: Assessment framework and baseline. REPORT LEI 2014-010. LEI Wageningen UR Wageningen, June 2014

IOS Partners, 2014. Etude sur la compétitivité des entreprises ivoiriennes. Rapport Provisoire, Mars 2014. Agence de promotion des exportations de Côte d'Ivoire (APEX-CI). Projet Réf.
SFQC/03/PARE-PME/2002.

Institut des journées nationales du Cacao et du Chocolat (JNCC), 2016. Evolution de la filière Café-Cacao, de 2012-2016. 3e édition des journées nationaux et chocolat, Abidjan, 2016.

Jedwab, R., 2010. Urbanization, A Magic Bullet for African Growth? On Cocoa and Cities in Ivory Coast and Ghana. Draft Version: October 1st 2010. Paris School of Economics. Retrieved April 2017 from: http://www.pse.ens.fr/junior/jedwab/.

Kenney, K. B. E. M., Fowler C., Ratte M., Sanford P., Pringle P., Sequeira F. A. A. C.,
and Didyk N.. Aviation Emissions and Air Quality Handbook Version 3. 2014.

Kolavalli, S and Vigneri, M., 2017. The Board-Managed Cocoa Sector in Ghana. The International Food Policy Research Institute (IFPRI). Washington, DC

Kosciolek, A. (2014). Big Ships vs. Small Ships: the Pros and Cons of Cruise Ship Size. Cruise Critic. Retrieved from http://www.cruisecritic.com/v-7/articles.cfm?ID=1646

KPMG, 2012. Cocoa Certification: Study on the costs, advantages and disadvantages of cocoa certification commissioned by The International Cocoa Organization (ICCO).

Krause, P. (2000). The Beneficial Reuse of Dredged Material for Upland Disposal. Harding Lawson Associates. Retrieved from http://www.coastal.ca.gov/sediment/reusepaper.pdf

Lam, J. S. L., & Notteboom, T. (2012). The green port toolbox: A comparison of port management tools used by leading ports in Asia and Europe. International Association of
Laven, A., Buunk, E and Ammerlaan, T (2016). Market Concentration and Price Formation in the Global Cocoa Value Chain. SEO-report nr. 2016-79A. SEO Amsterdam Economics, Amsterdam.
Law A, Kelton W (1991). Simulation Modelling and Analysis, McGraw-Hill, 2nd Ed.

Lee, B., Trcka, M., & Hensen, J. L. M. (2013). Rooftop photovoltaic (PV) systems: a cost–benefit analysis study of industrial halls. Oxford Journals. Retrieved from http://ijlct.oxfordjournals.org/content/early/2013/03/19/ijlct.ctt008.full

Lemeilleur, S, N'Dao, Y, Ruf, F., 2015. The productivist rationality behind a sustainablecertification process: evidence from the Rainforest Alliance in the Ivorian cocoa sector. *International Journal of Sustainable Development*, Vol. x, No. x, xxxx. January 2015

Linham, M. M. (2014). Storm surge barriers and closure dams. Climate Tech Wiki. Retrieved from http://www.climatetechwiki.org/content/storm-surge-barriers-and-closure-dams

Lipcius, R. N., Eggleston, D. B., Schreiber, S. J., Seitz, R. D., Shen, J., Sisson, M., … Wang, H. V. (2008). Importance of metapopulation connectivity to restocking and restoration of marine species. Reviews in Fisheries Science.

Maehlum, M. A. (2015). Wind Energy Pros and Cons. Retrieved from http://energyinformative.org/wind-energy-pros-and-cons/
Maritime Economists (IAME) Conference, Taipei, Taiwan.

Ministerie van Verkeer en Waterstaat. (2010). Hinterland congestion and the role of water transport. Retrieved from http://kimnet.nl/sites/kimnet.nl/files/summary-hinterland-congestion-and-the-role-of-waterway-transport-for-seaport-rotterdam.pdf

Monnet, J-M and Le Net, E (2011). Assessment of logistics concept to sustainability: Development of a common approach to transport issues. European Forest Institute (EFI) Technical Report 75, 2011. Finland.

Naré, H and Kamakaté, F, 2017. Developing a roadmap for the adoption of clean fuel and vehicle standards in Southern and Western Africa. International Council of Clean Transport (ICCT). Washington, DC

Nathan Association Inc. 2013. Logistics Cost Study of Transport Corridors in Central and West Africa. Report Nathan Association Inc. Arlington, Virginia, USA, September, 2013. Contract No. 7161353

Nazy, D. (2015). Aquifer Storage and Recovery (ASR) and Shallow Aquifer Recharge (SAR): tools to supplement water supply. Retrieved from http://www.ecy.wa.gov/programs/wr/asr/asr-home.html

Nichol, M. &. (2004). Study of Additional Combinations of Lock Water Saving Basins for Proposed Post-Panamax Locks at the Panama Canal. Autoridad de Canal de Panama. Retrieved from http://www.pancanal.com/esp/plan/estudios/0128-exec.pdf

Noble, M. (2015). Reducing the Risk of Transporting Invasive Species. Ocean Portal. Retrieved from http://ocean.si.edu/ocean-news/reducing-risk-transporting-invasive-species

Nomel P. Stéphane Essoh, 2014. Cote d'Ivoire's Commodities Export and Shipping: Challenges for Port Traffic and Regional Market Size. American Journal of Industrial and Business Management, 2014, 4, 234-245

OECD (2017). African Economic Outlook 2017; special theme: entrepreneurship and industrialization. OECD, AfDB, UNDP, Paris, 2017.

OpenStreets.org 2017 <www.openstreetmap.org>

OSH. (2004). Code of Practice for Health and Safety in Port Operations. Occupational Safety and Health Service Department of Labour. Retrieved from http://www.maritimenz.govt.nz/Publications-and-forms/Commercial-operations/Shipping-safety/Health-and-safety/Code-of-Practice-for-Health-and-Safety-in-Port-Operations.pdf

Pascal YEMBILINE, Idrissa DIAGNE, El Allassane BAGUIA, 2017. Côte d'Ivoire; African Economic Outlook 2017. Perspectives économiques en Afrique © BAfD, OCDE, PNUD 2017 www.africaneconomicoutlook.org.

PIANC. (2008). Climate change and navigation. Waterborne transport, ports and waterways: A review of climate change drivers, impacts, responses and mitigation. EnviCom Task.

Port of Amsterdam (2017). Business Opportunities in d'Ivoire: Analysis of the Cocoa Sector. PoA International, Amsterdam

Port Finance International. (2015). MSC Home Terminal has quay cranes heightened. Retrieved from http://portfinanceinternational.com/categories/technology-design/item/870-msc-home-terminal-has-quay-cranes-heightened

Ruf, F, N'Dao, Y, Lemeilleur, S., 2013. Certification du cacao : stratégie à hauts risques . Interréseaux. Retrieved

February 2017, from: http://www.interreseaux.org/IMG/pdf/Certification_du_cacao_Ruf_juin2013.pdf

Ruf, F and Jean-Luc Agkpo, J.L,. 2008. Etude sur le revenu et les investissements des producteurs de café et de cacao en Côte d'Ivoire. Rapport final Mai 2008. Retrieved 27 June 2017 from: http://agritrop.cirad.fr/548837/1/document_548837.pdf

Schipper, C., Vergouwen, S., de Jong, M., Vreugdenhil, H., de Bel, M., Schasfoort, F., & Minderhoud, S. (2015). Port of the Future Exploratory Study. Deltares.

SEO, 2016. Market Concentration and Price Formation in the Global Cocoa Value Chain. SEO Amsterdam Economics, University of Amsterdam. Amsterdam, 15 November 2016

Schwartz, J. et al., 2009. Logistics, Transport and Food Prices in LAC: Policy Guidance for Improving Efficiency and Reducing Costs. World Bank, Policy Discussion paper No. 87933. August 2009, Number 2

Scyphers, S. et al. (2011). Oyster Reefs as Natural Breakwaters Mitigate Shoreline Loss and Facilitate Fisheries. Plos. Retrieved from http://journals.plos.org/plosone/article?id=10.1371/journal.pone.0022396

Sheaves, M. (2009). Consequences of ecological connectivity: the coastal ecosystem mosaic. Marine Ecology Progress Series, 391, 107–115.

Sudmant, A., et al., 2017. Private opportunities, public benefits? The scope for private finance to deliver low carbon transport systems in Kigali, Rwanda. *Urban Climate* (2017), http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.uclim.2017.02.011

SIMIO 2018: webpage <www.simio.com>

Slaper, T. (2011). The Triple Bottom Line: What Is It and How Does It Work? Indiana Business Review.

Sugawara, T. (2014). China's Yangshan Port to get $1.79B expansion. Nikkei: Asian Review. Retrieved from http://asia.nikkei.com/Business/Companies/China-s-Yangshan-Port-to-get-1.79B-expansion

Sullivan, F. O. (2014). Copenhagen Plans to Expand By Building Artificial Islands. The Atlantic CityLab. Retrieved from http://www.citylab.com/design/2014/12/how-could-copenhagen-increase-city-housing-build-it-on-artificial-islands/383535/

Tamasin, F, 2017. Cocoa price decrease/collapse 2017: Ivory Coast's cocoa farmers face financial crisis. BBC News, Abidjan, 24 February 2017

Teravaninthorn, S, Raballand, G. 2009. Transport Prices and Costs in Africa: A Review of the International Corridors. Directions in Development; Infrastructure. Washington, DC: World Bank.

Thrush, S. F., & Dayton, P. . (2002). Disturbance to marine benthic habitats by trawling and dredging: implications for marine biodiversity. Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics.

Toure, M. A, 2008. Etude sur les Rackets sur les routes en Côte d'Ivoire. Rapport pour le compte de la Banque Mondiale. Bureau d'études Arc Ingénierie, Abidjan, Côte d'Ivoire.

TPWD. (2015). What is Nature Tourism? Retrieved from https://tpwd.texas.gov/landwater/land/programs/tourism/what_is/

Tsolakis, N. K. et al (2013). Agrifood supply chain management: A comprehensive hierarchical decision-making framework and critical taxonomy, biobusiness Engineering (2013), Retrieved may 10th 2017 from; http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.biosystemseng.2013.10.014

UNCTAD, 2017. Beyond Austerity; Towards Global New Deal. Trade and Development Report 2017; New York and Geneva, 2017

UNCTAD, 2015. Commodities and Development Report 2015; Smallholder farmers and sustainable commodity development. New York and Geneva, 2017

Union Européenne, 1998. San Pedro et son arrière-pays; dynamique et synergies d'une ville portuaire. ENSEA, IRD-Ex Ostrom et ICEF, Volume 1, Union Européenne, OCDE-PDM et Ministère de l'Intérieur et de l'Intégration Nationale. Côte d'Ivoire.

UNEP. (2010). Clearing the waters, a focus on water quality solutions. Retrieved from http://www.unep.org/PDF/Clearing_the_Waters.pdf

UN Trade Facilitation Network, 2005. Transport Intermediaries; Types and Selected Drivers of Efficiency, World Bank Report, June 2005.

UN, 2015. Opportunities for developing countries. Trade and Development Board. United Nations Conference on Trade and Development Sustainable freight transport systems. Fourth session Geneva, 14–16 October 2015 Item 3 of the provisional agenda. Note by the UNCTAD secretariat.

UNICTAD, 2017. Review of MAritime Transport, Chapter 4 'Ports'. Retrieved 22th of march 2018, from http://unctad.org/en/PublicationChapters/rmt2017ch4_en.pdf.

USAID, 2012. Impact of Road Transport Industry Liberalization in West Africa. *Nathan Associates Inc Arlington*, Virginia. USAID EGAT/EG Office

USAID. (2014). U.S. Overseas Loans and Grants. Retrieved from https://eads.usaid.gov/gbk/

Vilakazi1, T and Paelo, A, 2017. Towards the Integration of Markets; Competition in road transportation of perishable goods between Malawi, South Africa, Zambia, and Zimbabwe. United Nation University UNU-WIDE, Working Paper 2017/49

Van Der Vorst, J.G.A.J. (2006). Performance measurement in agri-food supply chain networks: An overview, in *C.J.M. Ondersteijn, J.H.M. Wijnands, R.B.M. Huirne and O. van Kooten (eds.),Quantifying the agri-food supply chain*, pp.13-24. Springer. the Netherlands.

Weisfeld, M., (2009). The Object-Oriented Thought Process, 3rd ed., USA: Pearson Education.

World Bank, 1994. Republic of Cote d'Ivoire; Private Sector Assessment. Report No. 12885-IVC

World Bank, 2016. Country Policy and Institutional Assessment (CIPIA) Africa (2015); Assessing Africa's Policies and Institutions, June 2016. Washington, DC

World bank, 2015. Country partnership framework for the republic of Côte d'Ivoire for the period fy16-fy19, august 17, 2015. The world bank group (for official use only), report no. 96515-ci

World Bank, 2012. Road Freight in Central America; Five Explanations for High Costs of Service Provision. Economics Unit, Sustainable Development Department, Central America Country Management Unit Latin America and the Caribbean Region. The World Bank-LAC. Background Paper No. 75100. Multi-donor Trust Fund for Trade Facilitation (MDTF).

World Bank, 2017. Data for Development: An Evaluation of World Bank Support for Data and Statistical Capacity. International Bank for Reconstruction and Development / The World Bank, Washington, DC

World Bank (2018). Étude du Racket sur les Routes en Côte d'Ivoire, Technical report, May, 2018

World Bank. (2012). Inclusive Green Growth: The Pathway to Sustainable Development.

WPCI. (2015a). Environmental Ship Index ESI. Retrieved from http://esi.wpci.nl/Public/Home

WPCI. (2015b). Onshore Power Supply: Power Generation. Retrieved from http://wpci.iaphworldports.org/onshore-power-supply/what-is-ops/power-generation.html

WPS. (2015). Port of Olympia: Review and History. World Port Source. Retrieved from http://www.worldportsource.com/ports/review/USA_WA_Port_of_Olympia_197.php

Ying, X., Ding, P., Wang, Z. B., & Van Maren, D. S. (2011). Morphological Impact of the Construction of an Offshore Yangshan Deepwater Harbour in the Port of Shanghai, China. Retrieved from https://www.deltares.nl/publication/morphological-impact-construction-offshore-yangshan-deepwater-harbor-port-shanghai-china/

APPENDIX

LIST OF INTERVIEWS[5]

Interview	Profession	Activity/sector	Date	Place
1	Country manager & vice president	Grinding and export of cocoa	29-06-2017	Abidjan
2	Mr. Jack Stijn, Equipoise	Consultancy, Quality and Sustainability cocoa sector	01-07-2017	Abidjan
3	(Three) managers, PASP	Port of San Pedro	2-07-2017	San Pedro
4	Manager/dir of department	Cocoa Board (CCC)	3-7-2017	San Pedro
5	Managing dir.	Grinding, export of cocoa	4-07-2017	San Pedro
6	Managing dir.	Union of cooperatives	5-07-2017	San Pedro
7	Managing dir.	Port activities	5-07-2017	San Pedro
8	Mr. Dick de Bruin, Managing dir. CWT-Europe	Export/Import, processing, quality control of cocoa	10-12-2017	Amsterdam
9	Mr. Wiebe, T.D	1. Tony's Chocolonely: Producer of chocolate	10-12-2017	Amsterdam
10	Managing dir.	Storage, handling, export and inspection & quality control of cocoa	05-01-2018	Abidjan
11	Two managing dir. from two different companies	Company 1: storage, handling, sampling and quality inspection Company 2: Logistics services provider/ forwarder	05-01-2018	Abidjan
12	Managing Agency	Storage, handling, export and inspection & quality control	19-01-2018	San Pedro
13	Regional Manager	Logistics services provider/forwarder/ shipper	19-01-2018 20-01-2018	San Pedro
14	Manager	Transport company	19-01-2018	San Pedro
15	Manager/representative of the min. of transport	Governement/Ministry	24-01-2018	San Pedro
16	Representative/dir.	Union of road freight transporters	25-01-2018	San Pedro
17	Manager	International processing firm	26-01-2018	San Pedro
18	Representative national statistical agency	Governement agency	24-01-2018	San Pedro
19	Manager	International processing firm	21-01-2018	San Pedro
20	Researcher/Statistician	Governement agency	24-01-2018	San Pedro
21	Manager department	Ministry of Agriculture	24-01-2018	San Pedro

5 The names of interviewees and the names of the companies are coded upon request from the interviewees themselves. A full list of interviews, with names of the interviewees and the name of companies, can be provided upon request (after consultation with the interviewees).

22	Manager research & studies National Statistical Institute	Governement agency	07-01-2018	Abidjan
23	dir. department Economic information & studies	Chamber of commerce & Industry of CIV	8-01-2018	Abidjan
24	Managing dir. department Studies & prospective	Chamber of commerce & Industry of CIV	8-01-2018	Abidjan
29	Managing dir.	Private company working for NGO and international institutions in the area of sustainability	01-07-2017	Abidjan
25	University professor.	Private International University	5-07-2017	Abidjan
26	Assistant prof. University of Abidjan	Public University/research institute	7-07-2017	Abidjan
27	Manager	Cocoa Board (CCC)	5-07-2017	Abidjan
28	Manager/consultant	NGO, working on sustainability of cocoa sector	07-01-2018	Abidjan
31	Economic Attaché	Netherlands Embassy	29-06-2017	Abidjan
32	Vice Ambassador	Netherlands Embassy	29-06-2017	Abidjan
30	Tracker/transporter	Transport of cocoa	2-01-2018	San Pedro
33	Tracker/transporter	Transport of cocoa	10-01-2010	San Pedro
34	Manager of private cooperative	Cooperative	4-07-2017	San Pedro

Amsterdam University of Applied Sciences

Deltares
Enabling Delta Life

Port of Amsterdam International

P.A.S.P
San Pedro Port Authority

THE WORLD BANK
IBRD • IDA